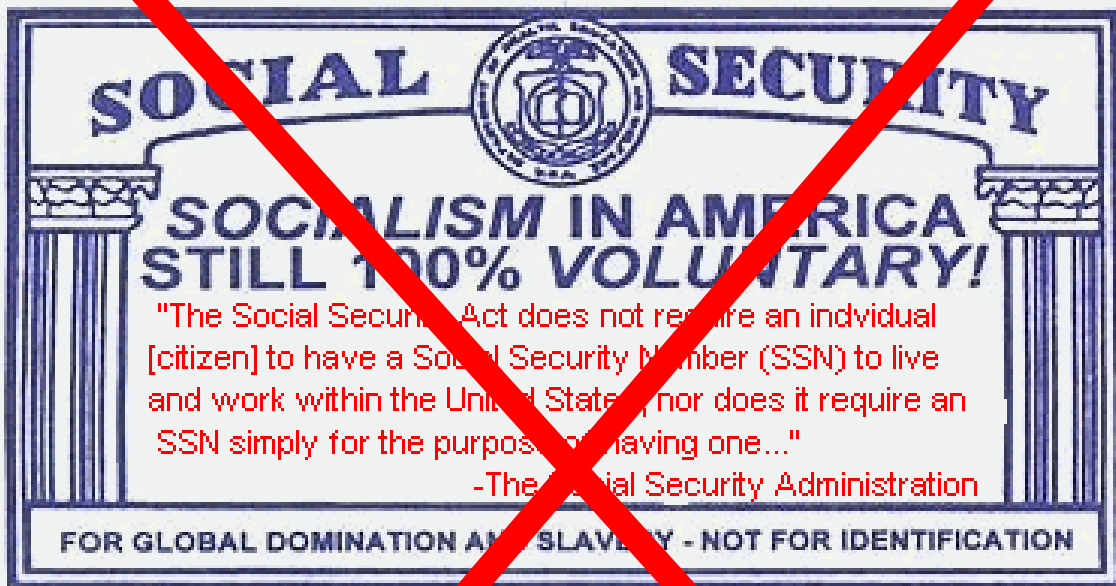


# ***WHY YOU AREN'T ELIGIBLE FOR SOCIAL SECURITY***



# CONTENTS

<b>CONTENTS</b> .....	<b>2</b>
<b>LIST OF TABLES</b> .....	<b>3</b>
<b>LIST OF FIGURES</b> .....	<b>3</b>
<b>TABLE OF AUTHORITIES</b> .....	<b>4</b>
<b>1 Introduction</b> .....	<b>18</b>
<b>2 The FRAUD in a nutshell</b> .....	<b>19</b>
<b>3 Social Security Definitions</b> .....	<b>26</b>
<b>4 Definition of “franchise”</b> .....	<b>27</b>
<b>5 Requirements for Joining Social Security</b> .....	<b>32</b>
<b>6 People born in a constitutional state are NOT eligible</b> .....	<b>34</b>
<b>7 What are the legal consequences of participating in Social Security?</b> .....	<b>38</b>
<b>8 Social Security is “foreign” with respect to the constitutional states and may not be offered there</b> .....	<b>40</b>
8.1 Statutory evidence .....	40
8.2 Historical context.....	41
8.3 Rebuttal to the mistaken view that all human “taxpayers” are NOT “aliens” .....	44
8.4 Why Steward Machine Company ruling is severely defective and even misleading.....	46
8.5 Caselaw for the current income tax confirms our conclusions .....	51
<b>9 Social Security Numbers</b> .....	<b>57</b>
9.1 Introduction .....	57
9.2 Social Security Numbers (SSNs) and Taxpayer Identification Numbers (TINs) are what the FTC calls a “franchise mark” .....	58
9.3 State citizens or nationals cannot use numbers.....	60
9.4 Who can lawfully be issued a "Social Security Number"?	62
9.5 Who owns the CARD, the NUMBER, and the LABEL and why you don't "have" a STATUTORY number unless you can control government with it.....	64
9.5.1 Social Security CARD as PROPERTY .....	64
9.5.2 Social Security NUMBER as PROPERTY .....	66
9.5.3 “Social Security Number” LABEL as PROPERTY .....	66
9.5.4 VOLUNTARY and LAWFUL USE of a STATUTORY NUMBER and a STATUTORY LABEL in connection with the franchise contract is what incurs legal obligations.....	68
9.5.5 Consequences of using the SSN ONLY when there is LAWFUL participation.....	69
9.5.6 Why you can't “HAVE” a STATUTORY number but CAN “HAVE” a NON-STATUTORY number.....	69
9.6 Social Security Trust .....	70
9.7 Social Security Numbers assigned to or used by Nonresident Aliens (Members).....	72
9.8 Mandatory Use of SSNs/TINs .....	74
9.8.1 Compelled use forbidden by Privacy Act .....	74
9.8.2 Burden of Proof on Those Compelling Use.....	75
9.8.3 Penalties for compelled use .....	76
9.8.4 When is it mandatory under the I.R.C. to provide government issued numbers?.....	76
<b>10 How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government: With franchises</b> .....	<b>83</b>
10.1 Original Design of our Republic.....	83
10.2 Main Technique of Corruption: Introduce Franchises to replace UNALIENABLE PRIVATE Rights with REVOCABLE PUBLIC Statutory PRIVILEGES .....	91
10.3 Graphical Depiction of the Corruption .....	98
10.4 God's Remedy for the Corruption .....	105
10.5 A Biblical Example of Someone Who Fought the Corruption .....	108
10.6 De Jure v. De Facto Government.....	112
<b>11 Detailed Answers to Common Questions from recipients of this form About Your Social Security Participation</b> .....	<b>115</b>
11.1 Do you HAVE a Social Security Number .....	115

11.2	What is YOUR Social Security Number?.....	117
11.3	Were you ever eligible to participate .....	117
11.4	What do you mean, you don't qualify?.....	117
11.5	How could you not be a "U.S. citizen"? Don't "U.S. citizens" qualify? .....	118
11.6	Your interpretation of the Social Security Act is absurd! .....	119
11.7	Well why don't you give me the number you used to have before you quit the program? .....	119
<b>12</b>	<b>Rebutted False Arguments by the Social Security Administration about the Applicability of Social Security to Constitutional States of the Union .....</b>	<b>120</b>
12.1	FALSE STATEMENT: "Unless specifically exempted by law, everyone working in the United States must pay Social Security taxes" .....	122
12.2	FALSE STATEMENT: "People [or "individuals"] cannot voluntarily end their participation in the program." .....	123
12.3	FALSE STATEMENT: "Under Federal law, the payment of Social Security taxes is mandatory, regardless of the citizenship or place of residence of either the employer or the employee." .....	123
12.4	FALSE STATEMENT: "Similarly, people cannot withdraw the Social Security taxes that they have already paid." .....	124
12.5	FALSE STATEMENT: "The Supreme Court has upheld the constitutionality of the Social Security system, as established by the Social Security Act, and mandatory individual participation." .....	125
12.6	FALSE STATEMENT: "Anything not specifically prohibited is allowed by law. The power to contract or consent to participate is sacrosanct and anyone can consent to anything" .....	125
12.7	FALSE STATEMENT: "Possession of an SSN or SS Card does not incur civil obligations" .....	130
12.8	FALSE STATEMENT: "You exaggerate the problem of Social Security Numbers to absurd lengths" .....	132
<b>13</b>	<b>Ineligibility of most Americans for Social Security is a Third Rail Issue .....</b>	<b>133</b>
<b>14</b>	<b>Clarification of the significance of any alleged "benefits" I may have allegedly received so far.....</b>	<b>133</b>
<b>15</b>	<b>Conclusions and Summary .....</b>	<b>136</b>
<b>16</b>	<b>Questions that Readers, Grand Jurors, and Petit Jurors Should be Asking the Government .....</b>	<b>141</b>
16.1	Authority of Social Security Act .....	141
16.2	Voluntary Nature of Social Security .....	146
16.3	Nature as a franchise .....	149
16.4	Eligibility to participate .....	156
16.5	Effects of participation .....	157
<b>17</b>	<b>Resources for Further Study and Rebuttal .....</b>	<b>162</b>

---

## **LIST OF TABLES**

Table 1: Social Security Definitions.....	26
Table 2: I.R.C. Statutory "Benefits" .....	79

## **LIST OF FIGURES**

Figure 1: California DMV-44 Drivers License Application Front Statement .....	18
Figure 2: California DMV-44 Drivers License Application Back Statement.....	18
Figure 9-1: 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g) FOIA .....	74
Figure 2: De Jure Hierarchy of Sovereignty .....	89
Figure 3: Graphical depiction of the process of corruption .....	98
Figure 4: Our present SOCIALIST Oligarchy .....	103
Figure 5: FRAUDULENT Response from Social Security Administration .....	120

# **TABLE OF AUTHORITIES**

## **Constitutional Provisions**

Art. I, 8 .....	47
Art. III .....	28, 29, 92
Article 1, Section 8 of the Constitution .....	47
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1 .....	47
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 .....	42, 43
Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the Constitution .....	113
Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 .....	48, 138
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 .....	37, 42, 116, 133
Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution .....	31, 66
Article 4, Section 4 .....	83, 108, 151
Article 4, Section 4 of the Constitution .....	129
Article III .....	37
Bill of Rights .....	48, 94, 138, 143, 154, 155
Const. Art. 1, Sect. 2, Clause 3 .....	100, 101
Const. Art. 1, Sect. 9, Clause 4 .....	100, 101
Declaration of Independence .....	19, 51, 68, 88, 97, 125, 155
Due Process Clause of the Fifth Amendment .....	137
Eleventh Amendment .....	49, 139
Federalist #41. Saturday, January 19, 1788, James Madison .....	23, 152
Fifth Amendment .....	83
Fifth Amendment Takings Clause .....	47
First Amendment .....	26, 34, 64, 70
Fourteenth Amendment .....	34, 46, 58
Fourth Amendment .....	34
Second Amendment .....	87
Sixteenth Amendment .....	47
Tenth Amendment .....	71
The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961) .....	47, 85
The Federalist No. 51, p. 323. (C. Rossiter ed. 1961) .....	33
Thirteenth Amendment .....	25, 50, 62, 72, 82, 100, 119, 125
U.S. Constitution .....	87
U.S. Constitution, Articles I-III .....	85
U.S. Constitution; Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 .....	86
Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court .....	116

## **Statutes**

1 U.S.C. §204 .....	20, 141
16 Stat. 65 .....	43
18 U.S.C. §§201 and 208 .....	105
18 U.S.C. §1512 .....	76
18 U.S.C. §1581 .....	34, 50, 100
18 U.S.C. §1589 .....	34
18 U.S.C. §1589(3) .....	101
18 U.S.C. §1957 .....	101
18 U.S.C. §201 .....	100
18 U.S.C. §208 .....	25, 49, 57, 102, 106, 138, 140
18 U.S.C. §208(a) .....	69
18 U.S.C. §210 and 211 .....	116
18 U.S.C. §2111 .....	101
18 U.S.C. §219 .....	100

18 U.S.C. §2381 .....	100, 107
18 U.S.C. §241 .....	34, 70, 100
18 U.S.C. §3 .....	126, 139
18 U.S.C. §4 .....	139
18 U.S.C. §597 .....	101
18 U.S.C. §641 .....	69, 158
18 U.S.C. §872 .....	101, 102
18 U.S.C. §873 .....	102
18 U.S.C. §876 .....	102
18 U.S.C. §880 .....	101
18 U.S.C. §911 .....	50, 128, 129
18 U.S.C. §912 .....	50, 64, 69, 117
26 U.S.C. § 3121(e) .....	40
26 U.S.C. §§6039 or 6039E .....	75
26 U.S.C. §§671 to 679 .....	80
26 U.S.C. §1 .....	39, 64, 79
26 U.S.C. §1(h)(11)(C)(i)(II) .....	79
26 U.S.C. §1441 .....	51
26 U.S.C. §162 .....	39, 64
26 U.S.C. §22(b) (1939) .....	122
26 U.S.C. §3121 .....	124
26 U.S.C. §3121(e) .....	35, 43
26 U.S.C. §32 .....	39, 64
26 U.S.C. §321(d) .....	71
26 U.S.C. §3401(c) .....	62
26 U.S.C. §3401(c) .....	48, 53, 104, 137
26 U.S.C. §3402(p) .....	35
26 U.S.C. §501(c) .....	79, 81
26 U.S.C. §6041(a) .....	44, 136
26 U.S.C. §6109 .....	53, 60, 72
26 U.S.C. §6109(a)(2) and (3) .....	61
26 U.S.C. §6109(a)(4) .....	61
26 U.S.C. §6109(g) .....	73, 74
26 U.S.C. §6109(i) .....	74
26 U.S.C. §6114 .....	79
26 U.S.C. §6331(a) .....	71
26 U.S.C. §643(b) .....	80
26 U.S.C. §6671(b) .....	42, 71, 130
26 U.S.C. §6712 .....	79
26 U.S.C. §6901 .....	71, 72
26 U.S.C. §6903 .....	38, 39, 71, 72
26 U.S.C. §7343 .....	42, 71
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1) .....	44
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) .....	75, 124, 147
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) .....	44, 57, 59, 63, 79, 81, 124, 136, 147, 148
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) .....	157
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) .....	61
26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) .....	32, 47, 57, 61, 77, 136
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) .....	45, 49, 124, 136, 139, 161
26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B) .....	47
26 U.S.C. §864(b)(1)(A) .....	80
26 U.S.C. §871(b) .....	79
26 U.S.C. §871(f) .....	79, 81
26 U.S.C. §894 .....	79
26 U.S.C. §911 .....	44, 45
26 U.S.C. §911(d)(1) .....	44
26 U.S.C. Part 301 .....	53

28 U.S.C. §134(a).....	106
28 U.S.C. §144.....	49, 101, 106, 138, 140
28 U.S.C. §3001(15)(A).....	68
28 U.S.C. §3002(15)(A).....	38, 71
28 U.S.C. §44(b).....	106
28 U.S.C. §455.....	49, 101, 106, 138, 140
4 U.S.C. §110.....	61
4 U.S.C. §110(d).....	47, 49, 136
4 U.S.C. §72.....	21, 69, 71, 81
42 U.S.C. §1101(a)(1).....	117
42 U.S.C. §1101(a)(2).....	117
42 U.S.C. §1301.....	41, 127, 144
42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1).....	26, 28, 36
42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(2).....	26, 35
42 U.S.C. §1994.....	34, 100
42 U.S.C. §408.....	34, 161
42 U.S.C. §414(c).....	27
44 U.S.C. §1505(a)(1).....	38, 71
5 U.S.C. §2105.....	19, 62, 65, 69
5 U.S.C. §2105(a).....	42, 48, 117, 137
5 U.S.C. §301.....	53
5 U.S.C. §552a Legislative Notes.....	75
5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(13).....	158
5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2).....	157, 160
5 U.S.C. §552a(g)(4).....	76
5 U.S.C. §553(a)(2).....	38
50 U.S.C. §841.....	48, 137
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21).....	49, 118, 139, 146, 161
8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(3).....	38
8 U.S.C. §1401.....	32, 33, 45, 49, 50, 52, 117, 118, 124, 127, 128, 129, 136, 139, 145, 146, 156, 157, 161
Act of June 27, 1934, c. 868, 48 Stat. 1283.....	41
Agricultural Adjustment Act, May 12, 1933, c. 25, 48 Stat. 31.....	43
Assimilated Crimes Act.....	46
Buck Act at 4 U.S.C. §106.....	47
Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. §104.....	36
Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. Chapter 4.....	47
California Civil Code, §2224.....	134
California Civil Code, Section 1589.....	51
California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 17018.....	46
California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 6017.....	46
Copyright Act, 17 U.S.C. §105.....	66
Current Social Security Act, Section 1101(a)(1).....	26, 36
Current Social Security Act, Section 1101(a)(2).....	26
Current Social Security Act, Section 214(c).....	27
False Claims Act.....	124
Federal Crop Insurance Act.....	73
Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97.....	19
Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A.....	33
Privacy Act.....	74
Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. §552a.....	57, 64
Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. §552a(b).....	69
Privacy Act, Pub.L. 93-579, Section 7(b).....	75
Public Salary Tax Act of 1939.....	47
Public Salary Tax Act of 1939, 53 Stat. 574.....	47
Social Security Act.....	22, 26, 69, 70, 118, 119, 125, 143, 145
Social Security Act (Act of August 14, 1935, c. 531, 49 Stat. 620, 42 U.S.C., c. 7 (Supp.)).....	42
Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101.....	41, 127, 144

Social Security Act of 1935.....	70, 163
Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(1).....	26, 36
Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(2).....	26
Social Security Act, Section 1101.....	32, 118
Social Security Act, Section 1101(a)(2).....	144
Statutes At Large.....	141
Title 42.....	69, 70
Title 42 of the U.S. Code.....	70
Title 42 of the U.S. Code, Chapter 7.....	141
Title 5 of the U.S. Code.....	64
Title IX, §§ 903 (a) (3), 904 (a), (b), (e).....	28
Titles 26 and 42 of the U.S. Code.....	20
U.C.C. §1-201(11).....	137
U.C.C. §2-106(a).....	137

## Regulations

20 C.F.R. §104.....	126
20 C.F.R. §422.103.....	116, 119, 130, 157
20 C.F.R. §422.103(d).....	29, 66, 117, 157
20 C.F.R. §422.104.....	32, 34, 57, 62, 81, 117, 118, 124, 145, 156
20 C.F.R. §422.104(a).....	143
20 C.F.R. §422.105.....	126
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1.....	44
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii).....	44
26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b).....	45
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1.....	61
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(14).....	79
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(26).....	80
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3).....	44, 49, 139
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(d)(1).....	44
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(e)(5).....	79
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(e)(5)(ii).....	79
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-4.....	80
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-4(b)(4).....	80
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-5(c).....	79
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-5(e).....	80
26 C.F.R. §1.1441-6(g)(1).....	80
26 C.F.R. §1.1461-1(c)(2)(i).....	80
26 C.F.R. §1.469-9(b)(4).....	80
26 C.F.R. §1.911-3.....	45
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1.....	73, 74, 75
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(b).....	76
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(d)(4).....	72
26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g).....	57
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(b)-3.....	52
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(b)-3(c)(3).....	47, 51
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(d)-1.....	48, 53
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(d)-2.....	48, 53
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(e)-1.....	40
26 C.F.R. §31.3121(l)-1.....	137
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(a)-3.....	71
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1.....	38, 57, 62, 71
26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1(a).....	48, 50, 53, 137
26 C.F.R. Sec. 29.21-1 (1939).....	122
Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations.....	57, 62, 117
Treasury Regulations.....	162

## Cases

Adderley v. State of Florida, 385 U.S. 39, 49 (1967).....	83
Alden v. Maine, 527 U.S. 706 (1999) .....	19, 39
Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936) .....	33, 63, 124, 145
Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936).....	92
Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n, 430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7, 97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977) .....	28
Baltimore & Ohio Railroad Co. v. Chambers, 73 Ohio St. 16, 76 N.E. 91, 11 L.R.A., N.S., 1012 (1905).....	118
Balzac v. Porto Rico, 258 U.S. 298 (1922) .....	48
Bank of Augusta v. Earle, 38 U.S. (13 Pet.) 519, 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839).....	86
Bank of the U.S., The v. The Planters' Bank of Georgia, 22 U.S. 904, 9 Wheat 904, 6 L.Ed. 244 (1824) .....	22
Becker v. United States, 451 U.S. 1306 (1981).....	32, 36, 144
Blagge v. Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.....	134
Blagge v. Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.....	124
Board of County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362 .....	29, 95
Botta v. Scanlon, 288 F.2d. 504, 508 (1961).....	149
Bowen v. Roy, 476 U.S. 693 (1976) .....	148
Bridgeport v. New York & N. H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Arn.Rep. 63 .....	27, 150
Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616 -617 (1973).....	42, 143
Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad, 240 U.S. 1 (1916) .....	51
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S. 1, 118 -137 (1976) .....	34
Buckley v. Valeo, 424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683.....	28
Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892).....	39, 71, 83
Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421 .....	125, 134
Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9346, 15 A.F.T.R. 1069 .....	125
Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325 .....	21, 32, 36, 41, 48, 127, 144, 148
Butchers' Union, etc., Co. v. Crescent City, etc., Co., 111 U.S. 746, 753, 4 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 652.....	50
Buttfield v. Stranahan, 192 U.S. 470, 496.....	51
Button's Estate v. Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195 .....	124
C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939) .....	75
Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398 .....	19, 31, 37, 50, 82
Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936) .....	33, 57, 63, 118, 124, 144, 160
Charles C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (1937).....	43, 46, 47, 136
Chisholm v. Georgia, 2 Dall. (U.S.) 419, 1 L.Ed. 440 (1794).....	87
Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973).....	42, 143
Cleveland Bd. of Ed. v. LaFleur, 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215 (1974).....	21
Clyatt v. United States, 197 U.S. 207; 25 S.Ct. 429; 49 L.Ed. 726 (1905) .....	25
Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265, 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821) .....	43
Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 .....	22, 41, 48, 128, 148
Coleman v. Thompson, 501 U.S. 722, 759 (1991).....	33
Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983).....	42, 143
County Court of Ulster County v. Allen, 442 U.S. 140, 60 L.Ed. 2d 777, 99 S.Ct. 2213 .....	142
Crowell v. Benson, supra, 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52 S.Ct., at 292.....	28
Doe v. Chao, 540 U.S. 614 (2004) .....	76
Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901).....	42, 84, 155
Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.-- .....	123
Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972).....	75, 147
Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088.....	92
Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.....	27, 149
Ex parte Bakelite Corp., supra, at 451, 49 S.Ct., at 413 .....	28
Ferdinand v. Agricultural Ins. Co., 22 N.J. 482, 126 A.2d. 323, 62 A.L.R.2d. 1179 .....	142
Field v. Clark, 143 U.S. 649.....	51
Fleming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960) .....	137
Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U. S. 603, 608-611 (1960) .....	137
Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960) .....	20, 31, 70, 147, 159



Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 610, 80 S.Ct. 1367 (1960).....	159
Flesch v. Circle City Excavating & Rental Corp., 137 Ind.App. 695, 210 N.E.2d. 865.....	67
Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698, 13 S.Ct. 1016 (1893).....	43
Freeman v. Alderson, 119 U.S. 185, 7 S.Ct. 165, 30 L.Ed. 372.....	67
Fries's Case (CC) F Cas No 5126.....	83
Frost v. Railroad Commission, 271 U.S. 583, 46 S.Ct. 605 (1926).....	155
Gardner v. Broderick, 392 U.S. 273, 277 -278 (1968).....	42, 143
Glass v. The Sloop Betsy, 3 (U.S.) Dall 6.....	88
Gordon v. U. S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 (Ct.Cl., 1981).....	125, 134
Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527.....	92
Gregory v. Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991).....	47, 85
Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland Trust Co., 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.....	28, 150
Haig vs Agee, 453 U.S. 280 (1981).....	161
Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S. 251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724....	32, 57, 63, 118, 124, 144, 160
Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47.....	50, 82
Hatter v. U.S, 532 U.S. 557 (2001).....	37
Head Money Cases, 112 U.S. 580.....	43
Helvering v. Davis, 301 U.S. 619, 57 S.Ct. 904 (1937).....	43
Hinds v. John Hancock Mut. Life Ins. Co., 155 Me 349, 155 A.2d. 721, 85 A.L.R.2d. 703.....	142
Hisquierdo v. Hisquierdo, 439 U. S. 572, 575 (1979).....	137
Hobbs v. McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870.....	134
In re Riggle's Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22.....	67
INS v. Chadha, 462 U.S. 919, 944 -959 (1983).....	34
International News Service v. Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 (1918) (dissenting opinion).....	115
Julliard v. Greenman: 110 U.S. 421, (1884).....	84
Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979).....	115
Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 (1979).....	115
Kelley v. Johnson, 425 U.S. 238, 247 (1976).....	42, 143
Lamoureaux v. Burrillville Racing Ass'n, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d. 213, 215.....	137
Larmay v. Van Etten, 129 Vt. 368, 278 A.2d. 736.....	142
Legille v. Dann, 178 U.S.App.D.C. 78, 544 F.2d. 1, 191 USPQ 529.....	142
Leisy v. Hardin, 135 U.S. 100 (1890).....	50
Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed. 1108.....	92
Levasseur v. Field, (Me) 332 A.2d. 765.....	142
License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866).....	49, 82, 129, 151
Loan Ass'n v. Topeka, 87 U.S. (20 Wall.) 655, 665 (1874).....	107
Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 (1874).....	82
Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922).....	75, 147
Lord v. Equitable Life Assur. Soc., 194 N.Y. 212, 81 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A.,N.S., 420.....	28, 150
Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 (1982).....	115
Lucas v. Earl, 281 U.S. 111 (1930).....	37
Ludecke v. Watkins, 335 U.S. 160, 92 L.Ed 1881, 1890, 68 S.Ct. 1429 (1948).....	83
MacLeod v. United States, 229 U.S. 416, 33 S.Ct. 955, 57 L.Ed. 1260.....	139
Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584.....	92
Manchester v. Dugan (Me) 247 A.2d. 827.....	142
Manning v. Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A 630.....	134
Manning v. Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A. 258.....	124
Martin v. Phillips, 235 Va. 523, 369 S.E.2d. 397.....	142
Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11 Johns., 77.....	50, 82
McCulloch v. Md., 4 Wheat. 431.....	36
Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, 347 U.S. 340 (1954).....	58
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876).....	25, 30, 91, 129
Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 139-140 (1876).....	30
Murray v. Montgomery Ward Life Ins. Co., 196 Colo 225, 584 P.2d. 78.....	142
N.Y. v. re Merriam 36 N.E. 505, 141 N.Y. 479, affirmed 16 S.Ct. 1073, 41 L. Ed. 287.....	38
National League of Cities v. Usery, 426 U.S., at 842 , n. 12.....	34
New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light Co., 115 U.S. 650, 672, 6 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 252.....	50

New Orleans v. Houston, 119 U.S. 265, 275, 7 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 198 .....	50
New York v. United States, 505 U.S. 144 (1992) .....	33, 34
Newblock v. Bowles, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100.....	21, 32, 36, 41, 48, 127, 144, 148
Nollan v. California Coastal Comm’n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987) .....	115
Northern Liberties v. St. John’s Church, 13 Pa.St. 104.....	19, 31, 37, 50, 82
Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983).....	29, 92
Norton v. Shelby County, 118 US 425 (1885) .....	146
Oceanic Steam Navigation Co. v. Stranahan, 214 U.S. 320.....	51
O’Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987).....	42, 143
O’Malley v. Woodrough, 307 U.S. 277 (1939) .....	37
Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794.....	66, 157
Pannoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S. 714, 24 L.Ed. 565.....	67
People v. Utica Ins. Co.. 15 Johns., N.Y., 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243 .....	150
Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484.....	27, 150
Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S. 641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316 .....	92
Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537, 542 (1896) .....	25
Poindexter v. Greenhow, 114 U.S. 270, 5 S.Ct. 903 (1885).....	146
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895).....	96
Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust, 157 U.S. 429 (1895).....	29
Pollock v. Farmers’ Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895).....	96
Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69.....	50
Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11 Johns., 77 .....	19, 31, 37
Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69.....	82
Public Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947) .....	42, 143
Railroad Retirement Board v. Alton R. Co., 295 U.S. 330, 368, 55 S.Ct. 758, 771 (1935) .....	41, 42
Re Estate of Borom (Ind App) 562 N.E.2d. 772 .....	142
ReMine ex rel. Liley v. District Court for City and County of Denver, Colo., 709 P.2d. 1379, 1382 .....	67
Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990).....	42, 143
Sandham v. Nye, 9 Misc.ReP. 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552 .....	28, 150
Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47 .....	19, 31, 37
Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878) .....	63, 83
Slaughter House Cases, 16 Wall, 36 .....	25
Smith v. Bohlen, 95 N.C.App. 347, 382 S.E.2d. 812 .....	142
South Carolina v. Regan, 465 U.S. 367 (1984).....	148
Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918) .....	123
Spooner v. McConnell, 22 F. 939, 943.....	84
St. Louis Malleable Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351 .....	92
State ex rel. Herbert v. Whims, 68 Ohio.App. 39, 38 N.E.2d. 596, 499, 22 O.O. 110 .....	142
State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E, 352.....	27, 150
State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.....	27, 149
State v. Noble, 90 N.M. 360, 563 P.2d. 1153, 1157.....	128
State v. Topeka Water Co., 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337.....	28, 150
Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000) .....	22, 41, 48, 128, 148
Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548 (1937) .....	28
Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 310 U.S. 548, 606 (1937).....	94
Steward Machine, 301 U.S. 548 at 585 (1937) .....	43
Steward Machine, 301 U.S., at 585 .....	43
Stone v. Mississippi, 101 U.S. 814, 819.....	50
Stratton’s Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136.....	123
U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936) .....	20, 37, 43, 50, 82
U.S. v. Calamaro, 354 U.S. 351, 77 S.Ct. 1138 (1957).....	53
U.S. v. Lee, 455 U.S. 252 (1982) .....	148
U.S. v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995) .....	85
U.S. v. William M. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 (1936).....	84
United States ex rel. Angarica v. Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 AFTR 4628 .....	134
United States ex rel. Angarica v. Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 A.F.T.R. 4628 .....	124
United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 (1980) .....	31, 137, 147

United States v. Butler, supra, 297 U.S. 1, at page 67, 56 S.Ct. 312, 320, 80 L.Ed. 477, 102 A.L.R. 914 .....	43
United States v. Cruikshank, 92 U.S. 542 (1875).....	84
United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 (CA5 1961) .....	115
United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Ct.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 (1975) .....	115
United States v. Realty Co., 163 U.S. 427, 440, 16 S.Ct. 1120, 41 L.Ed. 215 .....	43
United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647 .....	125
United States); Hobbs v. McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870 .....	124
Utah Farm Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754 .....	29, 95
Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People, 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711 .....	28, 150
Vlandis v. Kline, 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235 (1973) .....	21
Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229 .....	92
West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143 So.2d. 352.....	154
Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020 .....	27, 150
Wilson v. Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233 .....	125, 134

## Other Authorities

“Big Brother” .....	105
“De jure U.S. Government” .....	89
“In God We Trust” .....	88
“Parens Patriae”.....	105
1 Hamilton's Works, ed. 1885, 270 .....	95
10 Pet. 161, 175.....	84
15 Bin. Ab. 327 .....	85
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003).....	118
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §884 (2003).....	38
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003).....	46
19 Corpus Juris Secundum (CJS) §§883-884 (Publication date 2003).....	43
2 Bouv. Inst. n. 2279, 2327 .....	50
3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322 .....	27, 149
36 Am.Jur.2d Franchises, §4 .....	154
4 Co. 24 .....	85
A J. Lien, “Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States,” in Columbia University Studies in History, Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31 .....	92
About IRS Form W-8BEN, Form #04.202.....	72
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012 .....	38, 57, 162
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 12 .....	74
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 3 .....	58
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 7 .....	62, 64
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 8 .....	70, 72
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #05.012, Section 9 .....	60
About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence, Form #07.004 .....	162
Am.Jur.2d, Franchises, §4 .....	154
American Bar Association (ABA).....	49
American Jurisprudence 2d, Evidence, §181 (1999).....	142
American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1, Footnote 7 .....	154
American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999) .....	125, 134
American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, Section 42: Interest on Claim (1999).....	40
ArtIII.S2.C1.10.4 Ashwander and Rules of Constitutional Avoidance .....	131
Avoiding Traps on Government Forms Course, Form #12.023 .....	31, 137
Black’s Law Dictionary, 4th Edition, pp. 786-787.....	28
Black’s Law Dictionary, 6th Edition, p. 648 .....	46
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693 .....	51, 155
Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787 .....	150
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1189 .....	21, 142
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231.....	66, 158
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1365.....	85

Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1536.....	128
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281.....	88
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322.....	137
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 416.....	139
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581.....	22, 32, 36, 41, 48, 128, 144, 148
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 747.....	128
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 793.....	67
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306 .....	67
Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398 .....	29, 95
Caesar .....	58, 59
California DMV Driver’s License Application, Form DMV-44.....	18
Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union, Form #05.052 .....	162
Chief Justice WAITE .....	50
Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011, Section 12.....	61
Co. Litt. 258 .....	85
Collection of U.S. Supreme Court Legal Maxims, Litigation Tool #10.216, U.S. Department of Justice.....	138
Comment Upon the Voluntary Nature of Social Security, Attorney Larry Becraft .....	162
Communism, Socialism, Collectivism Page, Section 10: Welfare State, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	94
Congressman Traficant.....	48, 138
Constitution Interpretation, Justice Scalia .....	138
Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine .....	131
Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court.....	130, 132
Cooley, Const. Lim., 479 .....	37, 50
Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia, Territories, §1.....	156
Daniel 1 Managing Disputes at Babylonian University, Nike Insights .....	112
De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043 .....	19, 85, 112, 115, 116, 140
Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007 .....	97, 131, 135
Denial of Application Affidavit, Form #06.004 .....	19
Devil’s Advocate: What We are Up Against, SEDM.....	94
Dig. 50, 17, 54.....	84
Divine Right of Kings .....	97
Dresden James.....	141
Family Guardian Forum 6.5: Word Games that STEAL from and deceive people.....	139
Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34 .....	21, 143
Federal Enforcement Authority in States of the Union, Form #05.032.....	162
Federal Reserve .....	91, 135
Federal Trade Commission (F.T.C.).....	21, 58
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.13: Exempt on a government form is the only method for avoiding the liability for tax .....	122
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.20: The phrase “wherever resident” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 means WHEREVER LOCATED, not WHEREVER DOMICILED OR LOCATED ABROAD .....	45
Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid, Form #08.004, Section 8.24: Statutory “U.S.** citizens” and “U.S.** residents(alien)s” born on federal territory, domiciled there, and working there owe Subtitle A income tax on their earnings while there ..	46
Form #04.001 .....	49, 138
Form #05.003 .....	107
Form #05.006 .....	97
Form #05.007 .....	49, 138
Form #05.020 .....	45, 93, 106, 140
Form #05.023 .....	68
Form #05.030 .....	49, 91, 97, 107, 138
Form #05.033 .....	96
Form #05.043 .....	92
Form #05.046 .....	49
Form #05.048 .....	96
Form #05.050 .....	30, 93, 96, 97, 106, 140
Form #05.050, Section 13 .....	97
Form #06.002 .....	70

Form #08.008 .....	106, 140
Form #08.020 .....	48, 138
Form #09.073 .....	97
Form #10.002 .....	48, 96, 138
Form #11.302 .....	97
Form #11.401 .....	105, 106, 140
Form #12.012 .....	93
Form #12.025 .....	97
Form #12.038 .....	107
Form #12.040 .....	30, 97
Form #13.007 .....	93
Form SS-4 .....	56
Form SS-5 .....	50
Form SS-5 application.....	70
Forms #06.001 and 06.002.....	141
Frederic Bastiat .....	105
Freedom of Information Act (FOIA).....	73
FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008 .....	21, 59, 150
FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008, p. 1 .....	58, 149
Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023 .....	26, 37, 46, 85
Government Corruption as a Cause for Diaspora and Political Fragmentation of Communities into Private Membership Associations (PMAs), SEDM.....	108
Government Corruption, Form #11.401 .....	115
Government Corruption: Causes and Remedies, Form #11.026 .....	115
Government Franchises Course, Form #12.012 .....	31
Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046 .....	22, 37, 73, 97, 110, 139
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030.....	31, 96, 110, 111, 114, 162
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030, Section 28.2 .....	116
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302.....	71, 77, 162
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.1 .....	83, 89
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.5.....	83
Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.1.1 .....	89
Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	128
Hot Issues: Fake/De Facto Government, SEDM.....	112
Hot Issues: Identification and Identity Theft*, SEDM .....	97
Hot Issues: Invisible Consent*, SEDM .....	68
House of Representatives .....	87
How Judges Unconstitutionally "Make Law", Litigation Tool #01.009 .....	138
How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government, Family Guardian Fellowship.....	83, 131
How You Lose Constitutional or Natural Rights, Form #10.015 .....	68
Identity Theft Affidavit, Form #14.020.....	97, 112
Individual Taxpayer Identification Number (I.T.I.N.) .....	74
Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027 .....	26, 31, 115, 133
Internal Revenue Manual .....	162
Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 5.14.10.2 (09-30-2004) .....	63
International Labor Organization (I.L.O).....	41
IRS Due Process Meeting Handout, Form #03.008 .....	61
IRS Form 1040NR Instructions, Year 2007, p. 9 .....	78
IRS Form 1042s .....	81
IRS Form 1042s Instructions, Year 2006, p. 14 .....	78
IRS Form 4029 .....	71
IRS Form 56.....	64
IRS Form 8233 .....	80
IRS Form W-4.....	71
IRS Publication 519, Year 2005, p. 23 .....	77
James Madison .....	94
James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties ....	22, 94, 135, 151

John Adams, 2nd President .....	88
Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918 (1930).....	28
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014 .....	25, 110, 116, 119, 140
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Section 13.9. Section 15.....	138
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014, Sections 15.1 and 16.1 .....	130
Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns, Form #05.009 .....	62
Liberty University, SEDM .....	140
Litigation Tool #01.009.....	106, 140
Mirror Image Rule, Mark De Santis.....	68
New Bible Dictionary. Third Edition. Wood, D. R. W., Wood, D. R. W., & Marshall, I. H. 1996, c1982, c1962; InterVarsity Press: Downers Grove.....	108
Nonresident Alien Position .....	72
Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020 .....	49, 50, 133, 139
On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 3, 1792 .....	23, 152
On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792 .....	25, 154
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015 .....	96
Path to Freedom, Form #09.015, Section 5 .....	31
Philosophical Implications of the Temptation of Jesus, Stefan Molyneux.....	94
Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017 .....	143
Program Operations Manual System Section GN 00206.000 .....	123
Proof that there is a “Straw man”, Form #05.042 .....	109
Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042 .....	62
Property and Privacy Protection Page, Section 7: Numerical Identification and Automated Tracking, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	162
Reading Law: The Interpretation of Legal Texts, Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia and Bryan A Garner.....	138
Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543 .....	30
Reinquist Court Canons of Statutory Construction, Litigation Tool #10.217 .....	139
Request and response for NRA Change Form Relating to SSN, Exhibit #09.044 .....	74
Requirement for Consent, Form #05.003, Section 6 .....	126
Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee, Form #06.002 .....	72, 117, 120, 139, 162
Restatement 2d, Contracts §3 .....	137
Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation .....	48
Samuel Adams, The Massachusetts Circular Letter, February 11, 1768.....	122
SCALIA, J.....	42
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.10: Franchise.....	27
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.3: Private .....	107
SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.31: “natural law” .....	112
SEDM Forms/Pubs page, Section 1.6: Avoiding Government Franchises .....	31
SEDM Website Opening Page .....	97
Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025 .....	30, 85, 114, 116
Separation of Powers Doctrine .....	26, 34, 46
Sir Matthew Hale .....	30
Social Security Act, Form #06.037 .....	163
Social Security Administration .....	19, 117, 120
Social Security Handbook, Social Security Administration.....	163
Social Security Legislative History .....	163
Social Security Policy Manual, Form #06.013.....	162
Social Security Program.....	146
Social Security Program Operations Manual System (POMS) .....	163
Social Security SS-5 Application for a Social Security Card.....	158
Social Security Training Audio, Form #06.036 .....	163
Social Security Training, Form #06.035 .....	163
Social Security Website.....	163
Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407 .....	94, 111, 131, 132, 162
Socialism: The New American Civil Religion, Form #05.016.....	94, 107, 132, 162
Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online, Form #10.014, Cites by Topic: "franchise" .....	31
SS-5 application .....	70, 73

SSA Form 521 .....	123
SSA Form SS-5 .....	70, 146
SSA Program Operations Manual System (POMS), Section GN 00206.000 Withdrawals .....	147
Statutory Interpretation, by Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia .....	138
Statutory Interpretation: General Principles and Recent Trends, Congressional Research Service Report 97-589, Litigation Tool #10.215 .....	139
Story on Conflict of Laws §23 .....	118
T.D. 6744, 29 FR 8314, July 2, 1964 .....	40
Tax Deposition Questions, Form #03.016, Section 14: Citizenship.....	33
The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001 .....	31, 39, 122
The BEST Way to LAWFULLY Reject ANY and ALL Benefits in Court that is Unassailable, SEDM .....	70, 112
The Free Dictionary by Farlex: Adhesion Contract; Downloaded 10/9/2019 .....	93
The Government "Benefits" Scam, Form #05.040 (Member Subscription form) .....	31
The Law of Nations, p. 87, E. De Vattel, Volume Three, 1758 .....	81
The Law, by Frederic Bastiat .....	105
The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10.....	92
Third Rail Government Issues, Form #08.032 .....	133
This Form is Your Form, Mark De Santis .....	68
Thomas Jefferson .....	87
Thomas Jefferson on Politics and Government.....	86
Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283 .....	87
Thomas Jefferson to Archibald Thweat, 1821. ME 15:307.....	85
Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332.....	85
Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800. ME 10:168.....	86
Thomas Jefferson to Nathaniel Macon, 1821. ME 15:341 .....	85
Thomas Jefferson to William Branch Giles, 1825. ME 16:146.....	86
Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:421 .....	86
Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:450 .....	86
Thomas Jefferson to William T. Barry, 1822. ME 15:388 .....	86
Thomas Jefferson: Opinion on National Bank, 1791. ME 3:148 .....	23, 152
Thriving in Babylon: Character, Newbreak.church.....	112
Thriving in Babylon: Exile, Newbreak.church.....	112
Treasury Decision 2303.....	47
U.S. Government Printing Office Website .....	142
U.S. Supreme Court .....	123
Unalienable Rights Course, Form #12.038 .....	107
W-7 application .....	73
W-7 form.....	74
Webster's Collegiate Dictionary .....	69
Webster's Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 556 .....	69
What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012 .....	139
Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent, Form #05.002.....	38, 45, 61, 71, 111, 123
Why It Is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number, Form #04.205 .....	19, 162
Why It’s a Crime for a State Citizen to File a 1040 Income Tax Return, Form #08.021 .....	61
Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037 .....	62, 112
Why the Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051 (Member Subscription form).....	32
Why You Are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006 .....	33, 45, 112, 118, 124, 146, 157
Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You Are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008 .....	29, 40, 62, 64
Wikipedia: Doe v. Chao .....	76
Wikipedia: Equivocation, Downloaded 9/15/2015.....	129
Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status, Form #13.008.....	29
Your Rights Regarding Social Security Numbers, Family Guardian Fellowship .....	163

## Scriptures

1 Chron. 1:10.....	108
1 Sam. 8:4-20 .....	60
2 Cor. 3:17.....	88
2 Sam. 18.....	132
Book of Judges found in the Bible .....	105
Dan 1:1-4.....	110
Dan 3:8-25.....	111
Dan. 1 .....	108
Dan. 1:1-21.....	110
Dan. 1:5.....	110
Dan. 1:7 .....	110
Deut. 15:6.....	95, 135
Deut. 28:12.....	95, 135
Deut. 28:43-51.....	92, 108, 110, 131, 136
Eccl. 12:13.....	133
Exodus 20:12-17 .....	89
Exodus 20:15.....	105
Exodus 20:2-11 .....	89
Exodus 20:3-6 .....	59
Exodus 23:32-33 .....	95, 135
Ezra 1:1 .....	108
Family of Adam .....	88
First Commandment.....	60
Gal 5:14.....	105
Gen. 10:9 .....	108
Gen. 25 .....	131
Gen. 47 .....	108
Genesis 47 .....	92
Gn. 14.....	108
Isaiah 1:1-26.....	105, 106, 140
Isaiah 3:12 .....	106
Isaiah 3:5 .....	106
Isaiah 52:3 .....	81
James 4:4.....	96
Jer. 1 .....	109
Jeremiah 1 .....	109
Jeremiah 29 .....	108
Jesus .....	44, 116
John 10:1-6.....	116
Judges 2:1-4 .....	95, 136
King David.....	132
Lev. 25:35-43 .....	93
Luke 16:13 .....	49, 107
Matt. 17:24-27.....	44
Matt. 20:25-28.....	97
Matt. 22:39.....	89
Matthew 4:1-11 .....	94
Micah 5:6 .....	108
Prov. 21:23 .....	116
Prov. 21:6 .....	116
Prov. 22:7 .....	91
Prov. 29:4 .....	84, 106
Psalms 50:18.....	106
Rev. 16:2 .....	132
Revelation 16.....	132
Ten Commandments .....	59, 89





1 **1 Introduction**

2 In a number of corporate states of the Union, there is often a legal requirement to provide a Social Security Number when  
3 applying for a various types of licenses, privileges, and benefits or when going to work for a company. The only exception  
4 to this rule in most cases is if:

- 5 1. The applicant has a religious objection to having or using a Social Security Number  
6 2. The applicant is NOT eligible for Social Security.

7 Below is an example of such a requirement from the California DMV Driver’s License Application, Form DMV-44:

8 **Figure 1: California DMV-44 Drivers License Application Front Statement**

<b>3 COMPLETE THIS SECTION ONLY IF YOU ARE NOT ELIGIBLE FOR A SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER:</b>	
I certify under penalty of perjury under the laws of the State of California that no Social Security Number has ever been issued to me and I am not presently eligible for a Social Security Number. I understand that pursuant to Vehicle Code Section 12801 I must provide my Social Security Number to the Department of Motor Vehicles when one is assigned to me.	
Signature <b>X</b>	Date

9  
10 On the back of the same form, we found the following note:

11 **Figure 2: California DMV-44 Drivers License Application Back Statement**

---

**DISCLOSURE STATEMENTS**

- **SOCIAL SECURITY NUMBER COLLECTION DISCLOSURE — You are required by law to provide your Social Security Number, if you are eligible for one, or your application will be denied. An applicant who is legally present in the United States, but not authorized to work and therefore ineligible for a Social Security Number may still be eligible for a California Driver License/Identification Card.**  
 Authority to collect the social security number is 42 U.S.C. 405 and California Vehicle Code §1653.5, §4150, §4150.2, §12800, and §12801. It will be used in the administration of driver license laws and motor vehicle registration laws and to respond to requests for information from the:
  - Franchise Tax Board for tax administration
  - Any agency operating pursuant to 42 U.S.C. 601 et seq.  
 It will be used to aid in the collection of monies owed in connection with:
    - ✓ failure to pay fines or failure to appear in court by an applicant
    - ✓ Aid to Families with Dependent Children
    - ✓ Child Support
    - ✓ Establishment of Paternity
- DMV verifies your social security number, name and birth date on our records with the Social Security Administration. You will not be issued or be able to renew your driver license or identification card until the Social Security Administration verifies the information you have provided is correct. By applying for a driver license or identification card, you authorize and consent to a search of any and all databases at the Social Security Administration by the California Department of Motor Vehicles, to verify the information you have provided.
- The mailing address listed on the front of this application will be the address shown on your driver license or identification card.

12  
13 The purpose of this pamphlet is to introduce exculpatory, court admissible evidence showing why the average American is  
14 not, never has been, and never will be eligible to participate in Social Security. The audience for the pamphlet is anyone who  
15 demands that you produce a Social Security Number in order to qualify for a job, government service, privilege, or benefit.  
16 This might include:

- 17 1. The Department of Motor Vehicles, in the case of driver’s licenses.  
18 2. Private employers who are accepting your job application.  
19 3. Financial institutions where you are opening new accounts.  
20 4. Business associates and partners.  
21 5. Schools who want your child to provide a SSN on a school form.

1 You are encouraged to provide this pamphlet attached to any application in which the recipient is likely to challenge your  
2 statement that you aren't eligible for Social Security, don't have a Social Security Number, and/or never applied for one. We  
3 will conclude this pamphlet with a brief series of questions based on the evidence presented, which will leave the reader with  
4 no option but to acknowledge the conclusions of this pamphlet. If you are denied a job, a financial account, a license of any  
5 kind, a business opportunity, or an education for your child because of failure to disclose a Social Security number, we  
6 strongly recommend that you use the following form to develop legal evidence useful in court in prosecuting and filing  
7 criminal complaints against those who discriminated against you:

[Denial of Application and Discrimination Affidavit](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.013  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

8 If you want a short version of this form for use as an attachment to government applications of any kind, such as tax forms,  
9 see:

[Why It Is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number](https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/WhyTINIlegal.pdf), Form #04.205  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/WhyTINIlegal.pdf>

## 10 **2 The FRAUD in a nutshell**

11 This pamphlet does not challenge offering or enforcing Social Security WITHIN the U.S. government among government  
12 public officers and statutory "employees" under 5 U.S.C. §2105. It does, however, challenge:

- 13 1. Whether people in a Constitutional state can lawfully alienate a right that the Declaration of Independence says are  
14 INALIENABLE. That means they are INCAPABLE of being given away, even WITH consent. The Declaration of  
15 Independence was enacted into law on the first page of the Statutes At Large and is therefore LAW.
- 16 2. The ability of any government to make a profitable business (a franchise) out of alienating rights that the Declaration  
17 of Independence says are INALIENABLE. This:
  - 18 2.1. Creates a criminal financial conflict of interest in those administering government.
  - 19 2.2. Turns a de jure government into a de facto government.

[De Facto Government Scam](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.043  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 20 3. Whether the Social Security Administration, in implementing the Social Security Act, can completely disregard the  
21 requirement of civil domicile of the parties subject and thereby acts purely by contract extraterritorially in a  
22 Constitutional state WITHOUT:
  - 23 3.1. Waiving sovereign immunity.
  - 24 3.2. Waiving official immunity.
  - 25 3.3. Waiving judicial immunity.
  - 26 3.4. Waiving immunity under the Foreign Sovereign Immunities Act, 28 U.S.C. Chapter 97 in the forum state.
  - 27 3.5. Forfeiting their right to be heard in a federal court and being heard in a Constitutional common law state court.  
28 See [Alden v. Maine, 527 U.S. 706 \(1999\)](#).
- 29 4. The ability to pay public monies collected through "taxes" to private people.

30 *To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow*  
31 *it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery*  
32 *because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under*  
33 *legislative forms.*

34 *Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or*  
35 *property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed*  
36 *by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.*

37 *Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common*  
38 *mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the*  
39 *government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are*  
40 *imposed for a public purpose.'* See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11  
41 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.  
42 Fond du Lac, supra."  
43 [\[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)\]](#)

1  
2 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the  
3 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group  
4 for the benefit of another."  
5 [\[U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)\]](#)

6 5. The ability to offer taxable franchises within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state.

7 "Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and  
8 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting coasting licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to  
9 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive  
10 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the  
11 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

12 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce or domestic trade** of the States. Over this  
13 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. **This power belongs exclusively**  
14 **to the States. No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**  
15 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**  
16 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the  
17 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in  
18 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must  
19 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and  
20 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.  
21 **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**  
22 [\[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 \(1866\) \]](#)

23 6. The ability of the national government to offer any government franchises OUTSIDE of federal enclaves within the  
24 constitutional states.

25 7. The ability of the national government to treat Social Security as a franchise contract when it creates no  
26 RECIPROCAL obligation on them to deliver the main consideration or reason for participating, which is the payment  
27 of benefits. Contracts without EITHER mutual consideration OR mutual obligation are unenforceable.

28 "We must conclude that **a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments**... This is not to  
29 say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional  
30 restraint."  
31 [\[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 \(1960\) \]](#)

32 8. The ability of the national government to impute the "force of law" to that which has never been enacted into positive  
33 law and therefore is not admissible legal evidence of ANYTHING, much less an obligation. The entire Titles 26 and  
34 42 are not positive law and can only acquire the "force of law" by the LAWFUL consent of the parties, none of whom  
35 can be situated where rights are INALIENABLE, such as in a constitutional state. See 1 U.S.C. §204, which says these  
36 titles are not positive law.

37 9. The ability of any court to use anything from Titles 26 and 42 of the U.S. Code as legal evidence of an obligation  
38 WITHOUT violating due process of law.

39 9.1. Quoting an entire Title of Code that is not positive law and a mere PRESUMPTION, or PRIMA FACIE  
40 PRESUMPTION, violates due process of law.

41 [1 U.S.C. §204: Codes and Supplements as evidence of the laws of United States and District of Columbia; citation](#)  
42 [of Codes and Supplements](#)

43 *Sec. 204. - Codes and Supplements as evidence of the laws of United States and District of Columbia; citation of*  
44 *Codes and Supplements*

45 *In all courts, tribunals, and public offices of the United States, at home or abroad, of the District of Columbia,*  
46 *and of each*

47 *State, Territory, or insular possession of the United States -*

48 *(a) United States Code. -*

49 **[1] The matter set forth in the edition of the Code of Laws of the United States current at any time shall,**  
50 **together with the then current supplement, if any, establish prima facie [by presumption] the laws of the United**

1 States, general and permanent in their nature, in force on the day preceding the commencement of the session  
2 following the last session the legislation of which is included:

3 [2] Provided, however, That whenever titles of such Code shall have been enacted into positive law the text  
4 thereof shall be legal evidence of the laws therein contained, in all the courts of the United States, the several  
5 States, and the Territories and insular possessions of the United States.

6  
7 "Prima facie. Lat. At first sight on the first appearance; on the face of it; so far as can be judged from the first  
8 disclosure; presumably; a fact presumed to be true unless disproved by some evidence to the contrary. State ex  
9 rel. Herbert v. Whims, 68 Ohio.App. 39, 38 N.E.2d. 596, 499, 22 O.O. 110. See also Presumption."  
10 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1189]

11 9.2. Any attempt to engage in a conclusive presumption of this kind that prejudices private or constitutional rights is a  
12 violation of due process of law.

13 (1) [8:4993] Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:

14 A conclusive presumption may be defeated where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected  
15 liberty or property interests. In such cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due  
16 process and equal protection rights. [Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct. 2230, 2235; Cleveland  
17 Bed. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that  
18 unmarried fathers are unfit violates process]  
19 [Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34]

20 10. The ability to use Social Security Numbers as what the Federal Trade Commission (F.T.C.) calls a "franchise mark"  
21 within constitutional states of the Union:

22 "A franchise entails the right to operate a business that is "identified or associated with the franchisor's  
23 trademark, or to offer, sell, or distribute goods, services, or commodities that are identified or associated with  
24 the franchisor's trademark." The term "trademark" is intended to be read broadly to cover not only trademarks,  
25 but any service mark, trade name, or other advertising or commercial symbol. This is generally referred to as the  
26 "trademark" or "mark" element.

27 The franchisor [the government] need not own the mark itself, but at the very least must have the right to  
28 license the use of the mark to others. Indeed, the right to use the franchisor's mark in the operation of the  
29 business - either by selling goods or performing services identified with the mark or by using the mark, in  
30 whole or in part, in the business' name - is an integral part of franchising. In fact, a supplier can avoid Rule  
31 coverage of a particular distribution arrangement by expressly prohibiting the distributor from using its mark."  
32 [FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008;  
33 SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

34 11. The ability to offer government franchises to those who are not ALREADY in the government and serving as public  
35 officers BEFORE they signed up for the franchise.

36 12. The ability to use government franchises to turn PRIVATE people in to PUBLIC officers without:

37 12.1. A proper oath. . .or

38 12.2. A proper employment agreement. . .or

39 12.3. The people serving in said offices even KNOWING they are public officers. . .or

40 12.4. Legislation that "expressly authorizes" those offices to be exercised in the exact place they are executed as  
41 required by 4 U.S.C. §72.

42 13. The ability of judges and government administrators to add to the definitions of the following terms in the Social  
43 Security Act entirely by fiat so as to place constitutional states or PRIVATE people in those states within the statutory  
44 definition who are not expressly found there:

45 13.1. "State"

46 13.2. "United States"

47 13.3. "Employee"

48 13.4. "person"

49 13.5. "individual"

50 Below are the rules of statutory construction and interpretation that PREVENT them from doing this:

51 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one  
52 thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,

1 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
2 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
3 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
4 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."  
5 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

6 **"When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's**  
7 **ordinary meaning.** Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
8 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a  
9 rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means". . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); Western  
10 Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
11 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152,  
12 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.  
13 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
14 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
15 [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

- 16 14. Whether it constitutes criminal identity theft when the above rules of statutory construction are violated and people  
17 within the exclusive jurisdiction of a Constitutional state are treated AS IF they are on federal territory and subject to  
18 federal law that would otherwise be "foreign". See:

**Government Identity Theft**, Form #05.046  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 19 15. Whether offering or enforcing Social Security to those not domiciled on federal territory and therefore extraterritorially  
20 constitutes:  
21 15.1. A grant or loan of property to those who apply. The public rights conveyed by the Social Security Act in fact are  
22 the "property" being granted.  
23 15.2. A private law business activity outside of what is EXPRESSLY authorized by the Constitution.

24 **"It is, we think, a sound principle, that when a government becomes a partner in any trading [or by implication**  
25 **SOCIAL INSURANCE] company, it divests itself, so far as concerns the transactions of that company, of its**  
26 **sovereign character, and takes that of a private citizen. Instead of communicating to the company its privileges**  
27 **and its prerogatives, it descends to a level with those with whom it associates itself, and takes the character**  
28 **which belongs to its associates, and to the business which is to be transacted."**  
29 [Bank of the U.S., The v. The Planters' Bank of Georgia, 22 U.S. 904, 9 Wheat 904, 6 L.Ed. 244 (1824)]

- 30 16. Whether offering national franchises in constitutional states subverts the entire constitution and transforms the  
31 government of limited delegated powers to UNLIMITED powers, and thus ANARCHY and idolatry:

32 "With respect to the words general welfare, I have always regarded them as qualified by the detail of powers  
33 connected with them. To take them in a literal and unlimited sense would be a metamorphosis of the Constitution  
34 into a character which there is a host of proofs was not contemplated by its creator."

35 **"If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the**  
36 **general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every**  
37 **State, county and parish and pay them out of their public treasury; they may take into their own hands the**  
38 **education of children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the**  
39 **provision of the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads other than post-roads; in short, every**  
40 **thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute object of police, would be thrown**  
41 **under the power of Congress.... Were the power of Congress to be established in the latitude contended for, it**  
42 **would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited Government established by**  
43 **the people of America."**

44 "If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the general welfare,  
45 the government is no longer a limited one possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one subject to  
46 particular exceptions."  
47 [James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties]

48  
49 It has been urged and echoed, that the power "to lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts, and excises, to pay the  
50 debts, and provide for the common defense and general welfare of the United States," amounts to an unlimited  
51 commission to exercise every power which may be alleged to be necessary for the common defense or general  
52 welfare. No stronger proof could be given of the distress under which these writers labor for objections, than  
53 their stooping to such a misconstruction. Had no other enumeration or definition of the powers of the Congress  
54 been found in the Constitution, than the general expressions just cited, the authors of the objection might have  
55 had some color for it... For what purpose could the enumeration of particular powers be inserted, if these and

1 all others were meant to be included in the preceding general power? Nothing is more natural nor common than  
2 first to use a general phrase, and then to explain and qualify it by a recital of particulars... But what would have  
3 been thought of that assembly, if, attaching themselves to these general expressions, and disregarding the  
4 specifications which ascertain and limit their import, they had exercised an unlimited power of providing for the  
5 common defense and general welfare? (Federalists #41)

6 [Federalist #41. Saturday, January 19, 1788, James Madison]

7  
8 Congress has not unlimited powers to provide for the general welfare, but only those specifically enumerated.

9 They are not to do anything they please to provide for the general welfare, but only to lay taxes for that purpose.  
10 To consider the latter phrase not as describing the purpose of the first, but as giving a distinct and independent  
11 power to do any act they please which may be good for the Union, would render all the preceding and subsequent  
12 enumerations of power completely useless. It would reduce the whole instrument to a single phrase, that of  
13 instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and as they would  
14 be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.... Certainly no  
15 such universal power was meant to be given them. It was intended to lace them up straightly within the enumerated  
16 powers and those without which, as means, these powers could not be carried into effect.

17 That of instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and, as they  
18 would be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.

19 [Thomas Jefferson: Opinion on National Bank, 1791. ME 3:148; SOURCE:

20 <http://fmguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1020.htm> and

21 <http://thefederalistpapers.org/founders/jefferson/thomas-jefferson-opinion-on-national-bank-1791>]

22  
23 Mr. GILES. The present section of the bill (he continued) appears to contain a direct bounty on occupations; and  
24 if that be its object, it is the first attempt as yet made by this government to exercise such authority; -- and its  
25 constitutionality struck him in a doubtful point of view; for in no part of the Constitution could he, in express  
26 terms, find a power given to Congress to grant bounties on occupations: the power is neither {427} directly  
27 granted, nor (by any reasonable construction that he could give) annexed to any other specified in the  
28 Constitution.

29 [On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 3, 1792]

30  
31 Mr. WILLIAMSON. In the Constitution of this government, there are two or three remarkable provisions which  
32 seem to be in point. It is provided that direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several states according to  
33 their respective numbers. It is also provided that "all duties, imposts, and excises, shall be uniform throughout  
34 the United States;" and it is provided that no preference shall be given, by any regulation of commercial revenue,  
35 to the ports of one state over those of another. The clear and obvious intention of the articles mentioned was, that  
36 Congress might not have the power of imposing unequal burdens -- that it might not be in their power to gratify  
37 one part of the Union by oppressing another. It appeared possible, and not very improbable, that the time might  
38 come, when, by greater cohesion, by more unanimity, by more address, the representatives of one part of the  
39 Union might attempt to impose unequal taxes, or to relieve their constituents at the expense of the people. To  
40 prevent the possibility of such a combination, the articles that I have mentioned were inserted in the Constitution.

41 I do not hazard much in saying that the present Constitution had never been adopted without those preliminary  
42 guards on the Constitution. Establish the general doctrine of bounties, and all the provisions I have mentioned  
43 become useless. They vanish into air, and, like the baseless fabric of a vision, leave not a trace behind. The  
44 common defence and general welfare, in the hands of a good politician, may supersede every part of our  
45 Constitution, and leave us in the hands of time and chance. Manufactures in general are useful to the nation; they  
46 prescribe the public good and general welfare. How many of them are springing up in the Northern States! Let  
47 them be properly supported by bounties, and you will find no occasion for unequal taxes. The tax may be equal  
48 in the beginning; it will be sufficiently unequal in the end.

49 The object of the bounty, and the amount of it, are equally to be disregarded in the present case. We are simply  
50 to consider whether bounties may safely be given under the present Constitution. For myself, I would rather begin  
51 with a bounty of one million per annum, than one thousand. I wish that my constituents may know whether they  
52 are to put any confidence in that paper called the Constitution.

53 Unless the Southern States are protected by the Constitution, their valuable staple, and their visionary wealth,  
54 must occasion their destruction. Three short years has this government existed; it is not three years; but we have  
55 already given serious alarms to many of our fellow-citizens. Establish the doctrine of bounties; set aside that part  
56 of the Constitution which requires equal taxes, and demands similar distributions; destroy this barrier; -- and it

1 is not a few fishermen that will enter, claiming ten or twelve thousand dollars, but all manner of persons; people  
2 of every trade and occupation may enter in at the breach, until they have eaten up the bread of our children.

3 Mr. MADISON. It is supposed, by some gentlemen, that Congress have authority not only to grant bounties in the  
4 sense here used, merely as a commutation for drawback, but even to grant them under a power by virtue of which  
5 they may do any thing which they may think conducive to the general welfare! This, sir, in my mind, raises the  
6 important and fundamental question, whether the general terms which have been cited are {428} to be considered  
7 as a sort of caption, or general description of the specified powers; and as having no further meaning, and giving  
8 no further powers, than what is found in that specification, or as an abstract and indefinite delegation of power  
9 extending to all cases whatever -- to all such, at least, as will admit the application of money -- which is giving  
10 as much latitude as any government could well desire.

11 I, sir, have always conceived -- I believe those who proposed the Constitution conceived -- it is still more fully  
12 known, and more material to observe, that those who ratified the Constitution conceived -- that this is not an  
13 indefinite government, deriving its powers from the general terms prefixed to the specified powers -- but a limited  
14 government, tied down to the specified powers, which explain and define the general terms.

15 It is to be recollected that the terms "common defence and general welfare," as here used, are not novel terms,  
16 first introduced into this Constitution. They are terms familiar in their construction, and well known to the people  
17 of America. They are repeatedly found in the old Articles of Confederation, where, although they are susceptible  
18 of as great a latitude as can be given them by the context here, it was never supposed or pretended that they  
19 conveyed any such power as is now assigned to them. On the contrary, it was always considered clear and certain  
20 that the old Congress was limited to the enumerated powers, and that the enumeration limited and explained the  
21 general terms. I ask the gentlemen themselves, whether it was ever supposed or suspected that the old Congress  
22 could give away the money of the states to bounties to encourage agriculture, or for any other purpose they  
23 pleased. If such a power had been possessed by that body, it would have been much less impotent, or have borne  
24 a very different character from that universally ascribed to it.

25 The novel idea now annexed to those terms, and never before entertained by the friends or enemies of the  
26 government, will have a further consequence, which cannot have been taken into the view of the gentlemen. Their  
27 construction would not only give Congress the complete legislative power I have stated, -- it would do more; it  
28 would supersede all the restrictions understood at present to lie, in their power with respect to a judiciary. It  
29 would put it in the power of Congress to establish courts throughout the United States, with cognizance of suits  
30 between citizen and citizen, and in all cases whatsoever.

31 This, sir, seems to be demonstrable; for if the clause in question really authorizes Congress to do whatever they  
32 think fit, provided it be for the general welfare, of which they are to judge, and money can be applied to it,  
33 Congress must have power to create and support a judiciary establishment, with a jurisdiction extending to all  
34 cases favorable, in their opinion, to the general welfare, in the same manner as they have power to pass laws,  
35 and apply money providing in any other way for the general welfare. I shall be reminded, perhaps, that, according  
36 to the terms of the Constitution, the judicial power is to extend to certain cases only, not to all cases. But this  
37 circumstance can have no effect in the argument, it being presupposed by the gentlemen, that the specification of  
38 certain objects does not limit the import of the general terms. Taking these terms as an abstract and indefinite  
39 grant of power, they comprise all the objects of legislative regulations -- as well such as fall under the judiciary  
40 article in the Constitution as those falling immediately under the legislative article; and if the partial enumeration  
41 of objects in the legislative article does not, as these gentlemen contend, limit the general power, neither will it  
42 be limited by the partial enumeration of objects in the judiciary article.

43 {429} There are consequences, sir, still more extensive, which, as they follow dearly from the doctrine combated,  
44 must either be admitted, or the doctrine must be given up. If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the  
45 general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the general welfare, they may take the care of religion  
46 into their Own hands; they may a point teachers in every state, county, and parish, and pay them out of their  
47 public treasury; they may take into their own hands the education of children, establishing in like manner schools  
48 throughout the Union; they may assume the provision for the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads  
49 other than post-roads; in short, every thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute  
50 object of police, would be thrown under the power of Congress; for every object I have mentioned would admit  
51 of the application of money, and might be called, if Congress pleased, provisions for the general welfare.

52 The language held in various discussions of this house is a proof that the doctrine in question was never  
53 entertained by this body. Arguments, wherever the subject would permit, have constantly been drawn from the  
54 peculiar nature of this government, as limited to certain enumerated powers, instead of extending, like other  
55 governments, to all cases not particularly excepted. In a very late instance -- I mean the debate on the  
56 representation bill -- it must be remembered that an argument much used, particularly by gentlemen from  
57 Massachusetts, against the ratio of 1 for 30,000, was, that this government was unlike the state governments,  
58 which had an indefinite variety of objects within their power; that it had a small number of objects only to attend  
59 to; and therefore, that a smaller number of representatives would be sufficient to administer it.

60 Arguments have been advanced to show that because, in the regulation of trade, indirect and eventual  
61 encouragement is given to manufactures, therefore Congress have power to give money in direct bounties, or to



1 grant it in any other way that would answer the same purpose. But surely, sir, there is a great and obvious  
2 difference, which it cannot be necessary to enlarge upon. A duty laid on imported implements of husbandry would,  
3 in its operation, be an indirect tax on exported produce; but will any one say that, by virtue of a mere power to  
4 lay duties on imports, Congress might go directly to the produce or implements of agriculture, or to the articles  
5 exported? It is true, duties on exports are expressly prohibited; but if there were no article forbidding them, a  
6 power directly to tax exports could never be deduced from a power to tax imports, although such a power might  
7 indirectly and incidentally affect exports.

8 In short, sir, without going farther into the subject. Which I should not have here touched at all but for the reasons  
9 already mentioned, I venture to declare it as my opinion, that, were the power of Congress to be established in  
10 the latitude contended for, it would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited  
11 government established by the people of America; and what inferences might be drawn, or what consequences  
12 ensue, from such a step, it is incumbent on us all to consider.

13 [On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792]

- 14 17. Whether the criminal identity theft in the previous step also constitutes “human trafficking”, whereby those who are  
15 forced against their will to become public officer franchisees to pay off an endless mountain of ever-expanding federal  
16 debt are “peons” and “slaves” under the Thirteenth Amendment, which applies EVERYWHERE, including federal  
17 territory:

18 “That is does not conflict with the Thirteenth Amendment, which abolished slavery and involuntary servitude,  
19 except as a punishment for crime, is too clear for argument. Slavery implies involuntary servitude—a state of  
20 bondage; the ownership of mankind as a chattel, **or at least the control of the labor and services of one man for  
21 the benefit of another, and the absence of a legal right to the disposal of his own person, property, and services.**  
22 This amendment was said in the Slaughter House Cases, 16 Wall, 36, to have been intended primarily to abolish  
23 slavery, as it had been previously known in this country, and that it equally forbade Mexican peonage or the  
24 Chinese coolie trade, when they amounted to slavery or involuntary servitude and that the use of the word  
25 ‘servitude’ was intended to prohibit the use of all forms of involuntary slavery, of whatever class or name.”  
26 [Plessy v. Ferguson, 163 U.S. 537, 542 (1896)]

27 “It is not open to doubt that Congress may enforce the 13th Amendment by direct legislation, punishing the  
28 holding of a person in slavery or in involuntary servitude except as a punishment for crime. In the exercise of  
29 that power Congress has enacted these sections denouncing peonage, and punishing one who holds another in  
30 that condition of involuntary servitude. This legislation is not limited to the territories or other parts of the strictly  
31 national domain, but is operative in the states and wherever the sovereignty of the United States extends. We  
32 entertain no doubt of the validity of the legislation, or its applicability to the case of any person holding another  
33 in a state of peonage, and this whether there be a municipal ordinance or state law sanctioning such holding. It  
34 operates directly on every citizen of the Republic, wherever his residence may be.”  
35 [Clyatt v. United States, 197 U.S. 207; 25 S.Ct. 429; 49 L.Ed. 726 (1905)]

- 36 18. The ability of Constitutional states to act essentially as federal corporation franchises and thereby undermine and  
37 corrupt the very purpose of their creation, which is the protection of PRIVATE property and PRIVATE rights. This:  
38 18.1. Creates a criminal financial conflict of interest in judges and politicians who offer or enforce all such programs.  
39 18.2. Turns the election process essentially into an auction process that auctions off other people’s rights and property  
40 to the highest bidder.  
41 18.3. Makes due process of law in any court trial IMPOSSIBLE in all litigation dealing with those who don’t want to  
42 participate in the franchise. The most basic element of due process is an impartial decision maker with no  
43 financial interest because it is a crime, in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208. Anyone who participates as a juror in a  
44 case involving any franchise who also participates in that franchise can NEVER be completely impartial.  
45 19. The ability of those in the government to call the Social Security System voluntary but to REFUSE to allow or not  
46 protect their RIGHT to quit, and to not provide any forms or procedures to quit. Isn’t this FRAUD? See:

Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 47 20. Whether those who are victimized by the above can use EXACTLY the same mechanism to acquire rights against the  
48 national government. Namely, by instituting their own anti-franchise franchise that nullifies the government’s  
49 franchise, such as the following.

50 “The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own  
51 property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated  
52 or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The  
53 recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the  
54 privilege conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.”  
55 [Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]

A failure to allow this is a violation of the requirement for equal protection and equal treatment that makes the government into an unconstitutional religion with superior or supernatural powers in violation of the First Amendment and the Constitutional prohibition against “Titles of Nobility”:

*Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027*  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

21. The ability to do ANY of the above things WITHOUT violating the Separation of Powers Doctrine that is at the heart of the Constitution:

*Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers, Form #05.023*  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

### 3 Social Security Definitions

The Social Security Act and its legislative history may be read on the SSA website at:

<http://www.ssa.gov/history/law.html>

The following definitions are provided as found in the Social Security Act, which you may read at:

**Table 1: Social Security Definitions**

<b>Word</b>	<b>Definition</b>	<b>Location within Social Security Act(s)</b>
“United States”	<p><b>ORIGINAL 1935 ACT DEFINITION:</b>  <i>“(2) The term United States when used in a geographical sense means the States, Alaska, Hawaii, and the District of Columbia.”</i></p> <p><b>CURRENT DEFINITION:</b>  <i>“(2) The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense means, except where otherwise provided, the States.”</i></p>	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <a href="#">Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(2).</a></li> <li>2. <a href="#">Current Social Security Act, Section 1101(a)(2).</a></li> <li>3. 42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(2)</li> </ol>
“State”	<p><b>ORIGINAL 1935 ACT DEFINITION:</b>  <i>“The term State (except when used in section 531) includes Alaska, Hawaii, and the District of Columbia.”</i></p> <p><b>CURRENT DEFINITION:</b>  <i>“(1) The term ‘State’, except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI (as in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972<sup>[31]</sup>) shall continue to apply, and the term ‘State’ when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern</i></p>	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>1. <a href="#">Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101(a)(1).</a></li> <li>2. <a href="#">Current Social Security Act, Section 1101(a)(1)</a></li> <li>3. <a href="#">42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1)</a></li> </ol>

Word	Definition	Location within Social Security Act(s)
	<i>Mariana Islands. Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa.</i>	
“Currently insured individual”	<p><b>CURRENT DEFINITION:</b></p> <p>(c)<sup>2341</sup> For purposes of subsections (a) and (b), the criterion specified in this subsection is that the individual, if not a United States citizen or national—</p> <p>(1) has been assigned a social security account number that was, at the time of assignment, or at any later time, consistent with the requirements of subclause (I) or (III) of section <a href="#">205(c)(2)(B)(i)</a>; or</p> <p>(2) at the time any such quarters of coverage are earned—</p> <p>(A) is described in subparagraph (B) or (D) of section 101(a)(15) of the Immigration and Nationality Act,</p> <p>(B) is lawfully admitted temporarily to the United States for business (in the case of an individual described in such subparagraph (B)) or the performance as a crewman (in the case of an individual described in such subparagraph (D)), and</p> <p>(C) the business engaged in or service as a crewman performed is within the scope of the terms of such individual's admission to the United States.</p>	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li><a href="#">Current Social Security Act, Section 214(c)</a></li> <li><a href="#">42 U.S.C. §414(c)</a></li> </ol>

#### 4 Definition of “franchise”<sup>1</sup>

Social Security is a “franchise”. The word “[franchise](#)” means a loan rather than a gift of specific property with legal strings or “obligations” attached.

**FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not belong to citizens of country generally of common right.** *Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360. In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.*

A “franchise,” as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference to a royal privilege or branch of the king’s prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from the king’s grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general. *State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.*

**In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise. The various powers conferred on corporations are franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. Social Insurance/Socialist Security], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a Federal Reserve NOTE], are franchises.** *People v. Utica Ins. Co., 15 Johns., N.Y., 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property acquired by the exercise of the franchise. Bridgeport v. New York & N. H. R. Co., 36 Conn. 255, 4 Arn.Rep. 63. Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. Whitbeck v. Funk, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. In a popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage, etc. Pierce v. Emery, 32 N.H. 484; State v. Black Diamond Co., 97 Ohio St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E, 352.*

*Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections.*

*Exclusive Franchise. See Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.*

<sup>1</sup> Source: *SEDM Disclaimer*, Section 4.10: Franchise; <https://sedm.org/disclaimer.htm>.

1 *General and Special.* The charter of a corporation is its "general" franchise, while a "special" franchise consists  
2 in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit. *Lord v. Equitable Life*  
3 *Assur. Soc.*, 194 N.Y. 212, 81 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A.,N.S., 420.

4 *Personal Franchise.* A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of  
5 a corporation, is sometimes called a "personal" franchise. as distinguished from a "property" franchise, which  
6 authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special  
7 privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See *Sandham v. Nye*, 9 Misc.ReP.  
8 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.

9 *Secondary Franchises.* The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the "primary" franchise of a  
10 corporation, its "secondary" franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may,  
11 receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls,  
12 collect fares, etc. *State v. Topeka Water Co.*, 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; *Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People*,  
13 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general  
14 franchises; and (2) "special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while  
15 the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. *Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland*  
16 *Trust Co.*, 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.

17 *Special Franchisee.* See *Secondary Franchises*, *supra*.  
18 [*Black's Law Dictionary, 4th Edition, pp. 786-787*]

19 The definition of "privilege" in the definition above means PROPERTY, whether physical or intangible. This loan is often  
20 called a "grant" in statutes, as in the case of Social Security in [42 U.S. Code Subchapter I-Grants to the States for Old-Age](#)  
21 [Assistance](#). That grant is to federal territories and NOT constitutional states, as demonstrated by the definition of "[State](#)"  
22 found in [42 U.S.C. §1301](#)(a)(1). Hence, Social Security cannot be offered in constitutional states, but only federal territories,  
23 as proven in this form.

24 *"For here, the state must deposit the proceeds of its taxation in the federal treasury, upon terms which make the*  
25 *deposit suspiciously like a forced loan to be repaid only in accordance with restrictions imposed by federal law.*  
26 *Title IX, §§ 903 (a) (3), 904 (a), (b), (e).* All moneys withdrawn from this fund must be used exclusively for the  
27 payment of compensation. § 903 (a) (4). And this compensation is to be paid through public employment offices  
28 in the state or such other agencies as a federal board may approve. § 903 (a) (1)."  
29 [[Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548 \(1937\)](#)]

30 In the case of government franchises, property loaned can include one or more of the following:

- 31 1. A public right or public privilege granted by a statute that is not found in the Constitution but rather created by the  
32 Legislature. This includes remedies provided in franchise courts in the Executive Branch under Article I or Article IV  
33 to vindicate such rights. It does not include remedies provided in true Article III courts.

34 *"The distinction between public rights and private rights has not been definitively explained in our*  
35 *precedents. Nor is it necessary to do so in the present cases, for it suffices to observe that a matter*  
36 *of public rights must at a minimum arise "between the government and others." Ex parte Bakelite*  
37 *Corp., supra, at 451, 49 S.Ct., at 413. In contrast, "the liability of one individual to another under*  
38 *the law as defined," Crowell v. Benson, supra, at 51, 52 S.Ct., at 292, is a matter of private rights.*  
39 *Our precedents clearly establish that only controversies in the former category may be removed from*  
40 *Art. III courts and delegated to legislative courts or administrative agencies for their determination.*  
41 *See Atlas Roofing Co. v. Occupational Safety and Health Review Comm'n, 430 U.S. 442, 450, n. 7,*  
42 *97 S.Ct. 1261, 1266, n. 7, 51 L.Ed.2d. 464 (1977); Crowell v. Benson, supra, 285 U.S., at 50-51, 52*  
43 *S.Ct., at 292. See also Katz, Federal Legislative Courts, 43 Harv.L.Rev. 894, 917-918 (1930).FN24*  
44 *Private-rights disputes, on the other hand, lie at the core of the historically recognized judicial*  
45 *power."*

46 [ . . . ]

47 *Although Crowell and Raddatz do not explicitly distinguish between rights created by Congress*  
48 *[PUBLIC RIGHTS] and other [PRIVATE] rights, such a distinction underlies in part Crowell's and*  
49 *Raddatz' recognition of a critical difference between rights created by federal statute and rights*  
50 *recognized by the Constitution. Moreover, such a distinction seems to us to be necessary in light*  
51 *of the delicate accommodations required by the principle of separation of powers reflected in Art.*  
52 *III. The constitutional system of checks and balances is designed to guard against "encroachment or*  
53 *aggrandizement" by Congress at the expense of the other branches of government. Buckley v. Valeo,*  
54 *424 U.S., at 122, 96 S.Ct., at 683. But when Congress creates a statutory right [a "privilege" or*

1 "public right" in this case, such as a "trade or business"], it clearly has the discretion, in defining  
2 that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also  
3 provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before particularized tribunals created  
4 to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right. FN35 Such provisions do, in a  
5 sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power to define  
6 the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being  
7 adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions  
8 that have traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental  
9 extensions of Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest  
10 unwarranted encroachments upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution  
11 reserves for Art. III courts.  
12 [Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]

- 13 2. Any type of privilege, immunity, or exemption granted by a statute to a specific class of people and not to all people  
14 generally that is not found in the Constitution. All such statutes are referred to as "special law" or "private law", where  
15 the government itself is acting in a private rather than a public capacity on an equal footing with every other private  
16 human in equity. The U.S. Supreme court also called such legislation "class legislation" in [Pollock v. Farmers Loan](#)  
17 [and Trust, 157 U.S. 429 \(1895\)](#) and the ONLY "class" they can be talking about are public officers in the U.S.  
18 government and not to all people generally. See [Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You Are a "Public](#)  
19 [Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008](#) for proof:

20 *"special law. One relating to particular persons or things; one made for individual cases or for*  
21 *particular places or districts; one operating upon a selected class, rather than upon the public*  
22 *generally. A private law. A law is "special" when it is different from others of the same general kind*  
23 *or designed for a particular purpose, or limited in range or confined to a prescribed field of action*  
24 *or operation. A "special law" relates to either particular persons, places, or things or to persons,*  
25 *places, or things which, though not particularized, are separated by any method of selection from*  
26 *the whole class to which the law might, but not such legislation, be applied. Utah Farm Bureau Ins.*  
27 *Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754. A special law applies only to an*  
28 *individual or a number of individuals out of a single class similarly situated and affected, or to a*  
29 *special locality. Board of County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327*  
30 *P.2d. 361, 362. See also Private bill; Private law. Compare General law; Public law."*  
31 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398]*

- 32 3. A statutory "[civil status](#)" created and therefore owned by the legislature. This includes statutory "taxpayers", "drivers",  
33 "persons", "individuals", etc. All such entities are creations of Congress and public rights which carry obligations when  
34 consensually and lawfully exercised. See:

[Your Exclusive Right to Declare or Establish Your Civil Status](#), Form #13.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/RightToDeclStatus.pdf>

- 35 4. A STATUTORY Social Security Card. The regulations at [20 C.F.R. §422.103\(d\)](#) indicates the card is property of the  
36 government and must be returned upon request.  
37 5. A U.S. passport. The passport indicates that it is property of the government that must be returned upon request.  
38 6. A "[license](#)", which is legally defined as permission by the state to do something that would otherwise be illegal or even  
39 criminal.

40 In legal parlance, such a loan makes the recipient a temporary trustee, and if they violate their trust, the property can be taken  
41 back through administrative action or physical seizure and without legal process so long as the conditions of the loan allowed  
42 for these methods of enforcement:

43 *"How, then, are purely equitable obligations created? For the most part, either by the acts of third persons or by*  
44 *equity alone. **But how can one person impose an obligation upon another? By giving property to the latter on***  
45 ***the terms of his assuming an obligation in respect to it. At law there are only two means by which the object of***  
46 ***the donor could be at all accomplished, consistently with the entire ownership of the property passing to the***  
47 ***donee, namely: first, by imposing a real obligation upon the property; secondly, by subjecting the title of the***  
48 ***donee to a condition subsequent.** The first of these the law does not permit; the second is entirely inadequate.*  
49 *Equity, however, can secure most of the objects of the doner, and yet avoid the mischiefs of real obligations by*  
50 *imposing upon the donee (and upon all persons to whom the property shall afterwards come without value or*  
51 *with notice) **a personal obligation with respect to the property; and accordingly this is what equity does.** It is in*  
52 *this way that all trusts are created, and all equitable charges made (i.e., equitable hypothecations or liens created)*  
53 *by testators in their wills. In this way, also, most trusts are created by acts inter vivos, except in those cases in*  
54 *which the trustee incurs a legal as well as an equitable obligation. **In short, as property is the subject of every***  
55 ***equitable obligation, so the owner of property is the only person whose act or acts can be the means of creating***

1 an obligation in respect to that property. Moreover, the owner of property can create an obligation in respect  
2 to it in only two ways: first, by incurring the obligation himself, in which case he commonly also incurs a legal  
3 obligation; secondly, by imposing the obligation upon some third person; and this he does in the way just  
4 explained.”

5 [Readings on the History and System of the Common Law, Second Edition, Roscoe Pound, 1925, p. 543]

6  
7 “When Sir Matthew Hale, and the sages of the law in his day, spoke of property as affected by a public interest,  
8 and ceasing from that cause to be juris privati solely, that is, ceasing to be held merely in private right, they  
9 referred to

10 [1] property dedicated [DONATED] by the owner to public uses, or

11 [2] to property the use of which was granted by the government [e.g. Social Security Card], or

12 [3] in connection with which special privileges were conferred [licenses].

13 Unless the property was thus dedicated [by one of the above three mechanisms], or some right bestowed by the  
14 government was held with the property, either by specific grant or by prescription of so long a time as to imply  
15 a grant originally, the property was not affected by any public interest so as to be taken out of the category of  
16 property held in private right.”

17 [[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113, 139-140 \(1876\)](#)]

18 The above authorities imply that a mere act of accepting or using the property in question in effect represents "implied  
19 consent" to abide by the conditions associated with the loan, as described in the California Civil Code below:

20 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE  
21 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS  
22 PART 2. CONTRACTS  
23 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT  
24 [Section 1589](#)

25 *1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations*  
26 *arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.*

27 The U.S. Supreme Court further acknowledged the above mechanisms of using loans of government property to create  
28 equitable obligations against the recipient of the property as follows. Note that they ALSO imply that YOU can use exactly  
29 the same mechanism against the government to impose obligations upon them, if they are trying to acquire your physical  
30 property, your services, your labor, your time, or impose any kind of [obligation \(Form #12.040\)](#) against you without your  
31 express written consent, because all such activities involve efforts to acquire what is usually PRIVATE, absolutely owned  
32 property that you can use to control the GOVERNMENT as the lawful owner:

33 *“The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own*  
34 *property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being stated*  
35 *or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their enforcement. The*  
36 *recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters not how limited the*  
37 *privilege conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the compensation for it.”*

38 [[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 \(1876\)](#)]

39 The [injustice \(Form #05.050\)](#), [sophistry](#), and [deception \(Form #05.014\)](#) underlying their welfare state system is that:

- 40 1. Governments don't produce anything, but merely transfer wealth between otherwise private people (see [Separation](#)  
41 [Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025](#)).
- 42 2. The money they are paying you can never be more than what you paid them, and if it is, then they are abusing their  
43 taxing powers!

44 *To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow*  
45 *it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery*  
46 *because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under*  
47 *legislative forms.*

Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.

Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St. 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11 Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v. Fond du Lac, supra."

[[Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)](#) ]

3. If they try to pay you more than you paid them, they must make you into a public officer to do so to avoid the prohibition of the case above. In doing so, they in most cases must illegally establish a public office and in effect use "benefits" to criminally bribe you to illegally impersonate such an office. See [The "Trade or Business" Scam, Form #05.001](#) for details.
4. Paying you back what was originally your own money and NOTHING more is not a "benefit" or even a loan by them to you. If anything, it is a temporary loan by you to them! And it's an unjust loan because they don't have to pay interest!
5. Since you are the real lender, then you are the only real party who can make rules against them and not vice versa. See [Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution](#) for where the ability to make those rules comes from.
6. All franchises are contracts that require mutual consideration and mutual obligation to be enforceable. Since government isn't contractually obligated to provide the main consideration, which is "benefits" and isn't obligated to provide ANYTHING that is truly economically valuable beyond that, then the "contract" or "compact" is unenforceable against you and can impose no obligations on you based on mere equitable principals of contract law.

"We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional restraint."

[[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 \(1960\)](#) ]

"... railroad benefits, like social security benefits, are not contractual and may be altered or even eliminated at any time."

[[United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 \(1980\)](#) ]

For further details on government franchises, see:

1. [Sovereignty Forms and Instructions Online](#), Form #10.014, Cites by Topic: "franchise"  
<http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/franchise.htm>
2. [Government Franchises Course](#), Form #12.012  
Slides: <https://sedm.org/LibertyU/GovFranchises.pdf>  
Video: <http://youtu.be/vnDcauqlbTQ>
3. [Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises](#), Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

For information on how to avoid franchises, quit them, or use your own PERSONAL franchises to DEFEND yourself against illegal government franchise administration or enforcement, usually against ineligible parties, see:

1. [Avoiding Traps on Government Forms Course](#), Form #12.023  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/AvoidingTrapsGovForms.pdf>
2. [Path to Freedom](#), Form #09.015, Section 5  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>
3. [Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement](#), Form #06.027  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/InjuryDefenseFranchise.pdf>
4. [SEDM Forms/Pubs page](#), Section 1.6: Avoiding Government Franchises  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex-Singlepg.htm#1.6>. [AVOIDING GOVERNMENT FRANCHISES AND LICENSES](#)
5. [The Government "Benefits" Scam](#), Form #05.040 (Member Subscription form)  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 1 6. Why the Government is the Only Real Beneficiary of All Government Franchises, Form #05.051 (Member Subscription  
2 form)  
3 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 4 **5 Requirements for Joining Social Security**

5 The process of applying for a Social Security Number is started by filling out the SSA form SS-5 available at:

6 <http://www.socialsecurity.gov/online/ss-5.html>

7 The requirements for joining Social Security are as follows:

- 8 1. “noncitizens”, which are those who are not statutory “U.S. citizens” pursuant to [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), cannot apply for a Social  
9 Security Number for the exclusive purpose of getting a Driver’s License. See SSA website FAQs. Below is the question  
10 on their website relating to this:

11 [Can a noncitizen obtain a Social Security number to get a drivers license?](#)

12 *QUESTION: Can a noncitizen obtain a Social Security number to get a drivers license?*

13 *ANSWER: No. We no longer can assign an SSN to a noncitizen solely for the purpose of obtaining a driver’s*  
14 *license. Noncitizens otherwise ineligible for an SSN can, however, obtain one for purposes other than employment*  
15 *when-*

- 16 • A Federal statute or regulation requires the noncitizen to provide an SSN to get a particular benefit
- 17 or service; or
- 18 • A State or local law requires the noncitizen to provide a SSN to get general assistance benefits.

- 19 2. Only statutory “[U.S. citizens](#)” (8 U.S.C. §1401) and “lawful permanent residents” (aliens), both of whom have in  
20 common a legal domicile within the STATUTORY “United States” (federal territory, 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10))  
21 can lawfully apply for a Social Security Number and card. See [20 C.F.R. §422.104](#) at:

22 [https://law.justia.com/cfr/title20/20cfr422\\_main\\_02.html](https://law.justia.com/cfr/title20/20cfr422_main_02.html)

23 Since the above regulation is found in Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations, and the name of that title is  
24 “Employee’s Benefits”, those who join the Social Security program agree to act as federal “employees” from that point  
25 forward. Look at the name of the Title yourself at: <https://law.justia.com/cfr/>.

- 26 3. The [current Social Security Act, Section 1101](#), contains definitions of key terms used on the Social Security Website.  
27 The definitions of “State” and “United States” , which we repeat in section 0 earlier, indicate that a statutory “[U.S.](#)  
28 [citizen](#)” as used in the Act, means a person born in the District of Columbia or a federal territory or possession and  
29 domiciled there. The definition of the term does *not* include the states of the Union, and under the Rules of Statutory  
30 Construction, it is safe to conclude that what is not explicitly included is purposefully excluded.

31 *“expressio unius, exclusio alterius”—if one or more items is specifically listed, omitted items are purposely*  
32 *excluded. Becker v. United States, 451 U.S. 1306 (1981)*

33 *“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one***  
34 ***thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,*  
35 *170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or***  
36 ***things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be***  
37 ***inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects*  
38 *of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”*  
39 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

40 Persons domiciled in states of the Union on other than federal territory are NOT eligible for Social Security because:

- 41 1. The Supreme Court has indicated that Congress has NO LEGISLATIVE JURISDICTION within states of the Union:

42 *“It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S.***  
43 ***251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal***  
44 ***affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.”***



1 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

2 "The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions  
3 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court**  
4 **has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their**  
5 **political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation  
6 upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. *United States v. Butler, supra.*"  
7 [Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]

8 By implication, the Social Security program can ONLY be offered to those domiciled in the District of Columbia and  
9 the territories and possessions of the United States and NOT to persons domiciled in states of the Union.

- 10 2. A person born within and domiciled within states of the Union is classified as a "national" but not a "citizen" under  
11 federal law. He is NOT a statutory "national and citizen of the United States" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#). See references  
12 below for exhaustive proof of this:
- 13 2.1. *Why You Are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen*, Form #05.006:  
14 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 15 2.2. *Tax Deposition Questions*, Form #03.016, Section 14: Citizenship  
16 <http://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/Forms/Discovery/Deposition/Deposition.htm>
- 17 3. Because people born in and domiciled within states of the Union are neither "[U.S. citizens](#)" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) nor  
18 "lawful permanent residents", which are "aliens", then they do not qualify for the Social Security Program. If they sign  
19 up, then they must commit perjury on the SS-5 form by indicating that they are "[U.S. citizens](#)". Consequently, the vast  
20 majority of persons within states of the Union who signed up for the program are NOT eligible, and the moneys they  
21 contributed to the program were contributed illegally.
- 22 4. The reason the U.S. government is willing to "look the other way" by accepting unqualified applicants from states of the  
23 Union is because Social Security is the main method by which the IRS manufactures "taxpayers", which are persons  
24 subject to federal jurisdiction and the Internal Revenue Code Subtitle A. A person who does not sign up for Social  
25 Security or a Social Security Number, unless he completes and submits a W-4 or 1040 form voluntarily, cannot be made  
26 liable for federal income taxes under I.R.C. Subtitle A.
- 27 5. Offering of Social Security to people in states of the Union is an enlargement of federal powers beyond what the  
28 Constitution authorizes over citizens of the states who would otherwise be "foreign" and outside of the jurisdiction of  
29 the federal government. The U.S. Supreme Court said that the states CANNOT consent to such an enlargement of federal  
30 powers or the breakdown of the Separation of Powers that it causes.

31 **State officials thus cannot consent to the enlargement of the powers of Congress beyond those enumerated in**  
32 **the Constitution. Indeed, the facts of this case raise the possibility that powerful incentives might lead both**  
33 **federal and state officials to view departures from the federal structure to be in their personal interests.** Most  
34 citizens recognize the need for radioactive waste disposal sites, but few want sites near their homes. As a result,  
35 while it would be well within the authority of either federal or state officials to choose where the disposal sites  
36 will be, it is likely to be in the political interest of each individual official to avoid being held accountable to the  
37 voters for the choice of location. If [505 U.S. 144, 183] a federal official is faced with the alternatives of choosing  
38 a location or directing the States to do it, the official may well prefer the latter, as a means of shifting  
39 responsibility for the eventual decision. If a state official is faced with the same set of alternatives - choosing a  
40 location or having Congress direct the choice of a location - the state official may also prefer the latter, as it may  
41 permit the avoidance of personal responsibility. The interests of public officials thus may not coincide with the  
42 Constitution's intergovernmental allocation of authority. Where state officials purport to submit to the direction  
43 of Congress in this manner, federalism is hardly being advanced. "  
44 [New York v. United States, [505 U.S. 144](#) (1992)]

- 45 6. If the State government cannot do it, then neither can the sovereign people in the states without violating the Constitution  
46 and destroying the protection for our liberties effected by the [Separation of Powers](#):

47 *The answer follows from an understanding of the fundamental purpose served by our Government's federal*  
48 *structure. The Constitution does not protect the sovereignty of States for the benefit of the States or state*  
49 *governments as abstract political entities, or even for the benefit of the public officials governing the States. **To***  
50 ***the contrary, the Constitution divides authority between federal and state governments for the protection of***  
51 ***individuals. State sovereignty is not just an end in itself: "Rather, federalism secures to citizens the liberties***  
52 ***that derive from the diffusion of sovereign power."** *Coleman v. Thompson*, [501 U.S. 722, 759 \(1991\)](#)*  
53 ***(BLACKMUN, J., dissenting). "Just as the separation and independence of the coordinate branches of the***  
54 ***Federal Government serve to prevent the accumulation of excessive power in any one branch, a healthy***  
55 ***balance of power between the States and the Federal Government will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse***  
56 ***from either front."** *Gregory v. [505 U.S. 144, 182] Ashcroft*, [501 U.S., at 458](#). See *The Federalist No. 51, p.*  
57 *[323](#). (C. Rossiter ed. 1961).**

1 Where Congress exceeds its authority relative to the States, therefore, the departure from the constitutional  
2 plan cannot be ratified by the "consent" of state officials. An analogy to the separation of powers among the  
3 branches of the Federal Government clarifies this point. The Constitution's division of power among the three  
4 branches is violated where one branch invades the territory of another, whether or not the encroached-upon  
5 branch approves the encroachment. In *Buckley v. Valeo*, [424 U.S. 1, 118](#) -137 (1976), for instance, the Court  
6 held that Congress had infringed the President's appointment power, despite the fact that the President himself  
7 had manifested his consent to the statute that caused the infringement by signing it into law. See *National League*  
8 *of Cities v. Usery*, [426 U.S., at 842](#), n. 12. In *INS v. Chadha*, [462 U.S. 919, 944](#) -959 (1983), we held that the  
9 legislative veto violated the constitutional requirement that legislation be presented to the President, despite  
10 Presidents' approval of hundreds of statutes containing a legislative veto provision. See *id.*, at 944-945. The  
11 constitutional authority of Congress cannot be expanded by the "consent" of the governmental unit whose domain  
12 is thereby narrowed, whether that unit is the Executive Branch or the States.  
13 [*New York v. United States*, [505 U.S. 144](#) (1992)]

14 Any attempt to compel a person domiciled within a state of the Union on other than federal territory and protected by the Bill  
15 of Rights, to sign up for Social Security or to have or to use a Social Security Number against their will and without their  
16 consent, and in violation of the [Separation of Powers Doctrine](#) within the Constitution therefore constitutes:

- 17 1. Conspiracy Against Rights in violation of the Fourteenth Amendment and [18 U.S.C. §241](#)
- 18 2. Violation of [42 U.S.C. §408](#).
- 19 3. Violation of the Fourth Amendment right to privacy, because the information will be used to track me and hunt me like  
20 an animal.
- 21 4. An offense to my religious beliefs in violation of the [First Amendment](#).
- 22 5. Compelling me to comply with a law that I am not subject to.
- 23 6. Enticement into federal and state tax slavery in violation of the [Thirteenth Amendment](#), [42 U.S.C. §1994](#), and [18 U.S.C.](#)  
24 [§1581](#), and [18 U.S.C. §1589](#).
- 25 7. Compelled association in violation of the [First Amendment](#), whereby I am being compelled to maintain a domicile within  
26 federal jurisdiction and be subject to federal law, even though I otherwise would not be. Please rebut the following  
27 article if you disagree:  
28 <http://fanguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Articles/DomicileBasisForTaxation.htm>

29 If you have further questions or doubts about how the unlawful administration of the Social Security System is being abused  
30 to break down the separation of powers between state and federal governments that is the foundation of the U.S. Constitution,  
31 please see and rebut the article below, and answer the questions at the end of section 9:

32 [Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.002  
33 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 34 **6 People born in a constitutional state are NOT eligible**

35 Who is eligible for Social Security is described at 20 C.F.R. §422.104:

36 [20 CFR § 422.104 - Who can be assigned a social security number.](#)

37 § 422.104 Who can be assigned a social security number.

38 (a) Persons eligible for SSN assignment.

39 We can assign you a social security number if you meet the evidence requirements in § 422.107 and you are:

40 (1) A [United States](#) citizen; or

41 (2) An alien lawfully admitted to the [United States](#) for permanent residence or under other authority of law  
42 permitting you to work in the [United States](#) (§ 422.105 describes how we determine if a nonimmigrant alien is  
43 permitted to work in the United States); or

44 (3) An alien who cannot provide evidence of alien status showing lawful admission to the U.S., or an alien with  
45 evidence of lawful admission but without authority to work in the U.S., if the evidence described in [§ 422.107\(e\)](#)  
46 does not exist, but only for a valid nonwork reason. We consider you to have a valid nonwork reason if:

1 (i) You need a social security number to satisfy a Federal statute or regulation that requires you to have a social  
2 security number in order to receive a Federally-funded benefit to which you have otherwise established  
3 entitlement and you reside either in or outside the U.S.; or

4 (ii) You need a social security number to satisfy a State or local law that requires you to have a social security  
5 number in order to receive public assistance benefits to which you have otherwise established entitlement, and  
6 you are legally in the [United States](#).

7 Note that the above regulation is within Title 20, which is entitled “Employees’ Benefits”, so you must be a federal employee  
8 to participate. Further, if you are not, but you fill out a W-4 and make a 26 U.S.C. §3402(p) election to TREAT your earnings  
9 as a “federal payment”, you STILL are not a federal statutory “employee” and can’t unilaterally “elect” yourself into office  
10 by filling out a government W-4 form absent an oath. Notice that the “election” merely changes the classification of the  
11 **payment**, and NOT the legal status of the parties. If they weren’t federal employees before the W-4 was filed, they don’t  
12 BECOME one afterward:

13 [26 U.S. Code § 3402 - Income tax collected at source](#)

14 (p) VOLUNTARY WITHHOLDING AGREEMENTS

15 (1) CERTAIN FEDERAL PAYMENTS

16 (A) In general

17 *If, at the time a specified Federal payment is made to any person, a request by such person is in effect that such*  
18 *payment be subject to withholding under this chapter, then for purposes of this chapter and so much of subtitle F*  
19 *as relates to this chapter, such payment shall be treated as if it were a payment of wages by an employer to an*  
20 *employee.*

21 The “United States citizen” mentioned above is further defined as follows for FICA, meaning Social Security taxes at 26  
22 U.S.C. §3121(e):

23 [26 U.S. Code § 3121 - Definitions](#)

24 (e) STATE, UNITED STATES, AND CITIZEN

25 *For purposes of this chapter—*

26 (1) STATE

27 *The term “State” includes the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam,*  
28 *and American Samoa.*

29 (2) UNITED STATES

30 *The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense includes the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the*  
31 *Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa.*

32 *An individual who is a citizen of the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico (but not otherwise a citizen of the United*  
33 *States) shall be considered, for purposes of this section, as a citizen of the United States.*

34 FICA stands for the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, which refers to the taxes that largely fund Social Security  
35 retirement, disability, survivor, spousal, and children’s benefits. FICA taxes also provide a significant portion of Medicare’s  
36 budget. Most workers have FICA taxes withheld directly from their paychecks. These deductions claim 6.2% of an  
37 employee’s gross pay for Social Security, up to an income threshold commonly termed “maximum taxable earnings.” In  
38 2023, the threshold is \$160,200; any earnings above that are not subject to Social Security taxes. In summary, FICA refers to  
39 the combination of Social Security and Medicare taxes, while Social Security is a specific component of FICA.

40 For the purposes of the above, the terms “United States” is defined below. Only those within the STATUTORY geographical  
41 “States” are expressly authorized. Those “States” are limited to federal territory not within any constitutional state.

42 1. Current Definition of “United States”: 42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(2):

1 [42 U.S. Code §1301 - Definitions](#)

2 (2) The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense means, except where otherwise provided, the  
3 States.

4 2. ORIGINAL 1935 ACT DEFINITION:

5 “The term State (except when used in section 531) includes Alaska, Hawaii, and the District of Columbia.”  
6 [[Social Security Act of 1935, Section 1101\(a\)\(1\)](#)]

7 3. CURRENT DEFINITION of “States”: 42 U.S.C. §1301(a)(1)

8 [42 U.S. Code § 1301 - Definitions](#)

9 “(1) The term ‘State’, except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth  
10 of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such  
11 term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in  
12 part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the  
13 Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and  
14 American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI (as  
15 in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972<sup>(3)</sup>)  
16 shall continue to apply, and the term ‘State’ when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to  
17 such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when  
18 used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.  
19 Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa.”  
20 [[Current Social Security Act, Section 1101\(a\)\(1\)](#) and [42 U.S.C. §1301\(a\)\(1\)](#)]

21 Likewise, the term “State” above does not EXPRESSLY include federal enclaves or “States” covered by the Buck Act, 4  
22 U.S.C. §104, and therefore, these places are PURPOSEFULLY EXCLUDED per the Rules of Statutory Construction and  
23 Interpretation:

24 “*expressio unius, exclusio alterius*”—if one or more items is specifically listed, omitted items are purposely  
25 excluded. *Becker v. United States*, 451 U.S. 1306 (1981)

26 “*Expressio unius est exclusio alterius*. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
27 **thing is the exclusion of another**. *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,  
28 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
29 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
30 **inferred**. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
31 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”  
32 [*Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581*]

33 Any attempt to offer such a program within Constitutional States of the Union works a criminal, illegal, and even treasonous  
34 purpose:

- 35 1. It criminally bribes the Constitutional states and the officials within them to behave as federal territories.  
36 2. It illegally creates public offices by making everyone who receives the benefit into illegally into public officers. It is  
37 otherwise illegal for any government to pay tax money to private citizens:

38 “The power to tax is, therefore, the strongest, the most pervading of all powers of government, reaching directly  
39 or indirectly to all classes of the people. **It was said by Chief Justice Marshall, in the case of McCulloch v.**  
40 **Md., 4 Wheat. 431, that the power to tax is the power to destroy**. A striking instance of the truth of the proposition  
41 is seen in the fact that the existing tax of ten per cent, imposed by the United States on the circulation of all other  
42 banks than the National Banks, drove out of existence every \*state bank of circulation within a year or two after  
43 its passage. This power can be readily employed against one class of individuals and in favor of another, so as  
44 to ruin the one class and give unlimited wealth and prosperity to the other, if there is no implied limitation of the  
45 uses for which the power may be exercised.

46 **To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow**  
47 **it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery**  
48 **because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under**  
49 **legislative forms.**

**Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, Const. Lim., 479.**

Coulter, J., in *Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are imposed for a public purpose.' See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St. 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11 Johns., 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 Dutch., 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, supra; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 Ia., 47; *Whiting v. Fond du Lac*, supra."

[[Loan Association v. Topeka](#), 20 Wall. 655 (1874) ]

"A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group for the benefit of another."

[[U.S. v. Butler](#), 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

3. It results in criminal identity theft against all those who receive "benefits".

[Government Identity Theft](#), Form #05.046

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4. It breaks down the separation of powers that are the heart of the Constitution and therefore commits TREASON.

[Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers](#), Form #05.023

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5. It illegally establishes unconstitutional franchises within constitutional states in violation of the License Tax Cases:

"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting licenses, licenses to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other licenses necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce or domestic trade** of the States. Over this commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively** to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects. **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**"

[*License Tax Cases*, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866) ]

6. It creates a criminal financial conflict of interest on the part of all federal judges presiding over disputes filed by people in the states of the Union who are illegally compelled to participate:

- 6.1. The fact that judges were illegally made into statutory "taxpayers" creates a financial conflict of interest in them on the subject of anything they participate in, including federal income taxes or Social Security. See:

6.1.1. [Lucas v. Earl](#), 281 U.S. 111 (1930)

6.1.2. [O'Malley v. Woodrough](#), 307 U.S. 277 (1939)

6.1.3. [Hatter v. U.S.](#), 532 U.S. 557 (2001).

- 6.2. Judges are put in the unfortunate position of deciding whether to apply the Constitution under Article III or franchise statutes under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2, to the litigants in deciding "choice of law" issues. They will always choose the latter, because it enhances their power and their prestige and minimizes their tax bill by FORCING real "nontaxpayers" to become statutory franchisee public officers called "taxpayers".

- 6.3. It incentivizes them to make cases unpublished which raise the issues in the pamphlet and even to sanction "licensed" attorneys who raise these issues, making it realistically impossible for attorneys to raise these issues or find case law that would sanction raising such issues.

In conclusion, CONSTITUTIONAL citizens born and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of the constitutional states are not "United States citizens" mentioned in the Social Security Act and therefore are not ELIGIBLE to participate. They

1 also aren't "aliens" under the act either, who are defined as being "not a citizen or national of the United States" in 8 U.S.C.  
2 §1101(a)(3).

3 [8 U.S. Code § 1101 - Definitions](#)

4 (a)As used in this chapter—

5 (3) The term "[alien](#)" means any person not a citizen or [national of the United States](#).

## 6 **7 What are the legal consequences of participating in Social Security?**

7 When a person signs up for social security, their legal status changes as follows:

- 8 1. Signing up for Social Security makes one into a "Trustee", agent, and fiduciary of the United States government under  
9 [26 U.S.C. §6903](#). The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state of the Union, but it  
10 becomes a "domestic" corporation when you are acting as an "employee" and agent.

11 *"The United States Government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state."* [N.Y. v. re Merriam 36 N.E.  
12 505, 141 N.Y. 479, affirmed 16 S.Ct. 1073, 41 L. Ed. 287] [underlines added]"  
13 [[19 Corpus Juris Secundum \(C.J.S.\), Corporations, §884 \(2003\)](#)]

- 14 2. The United States Government is defined as a "federal corporation" in [28 U.S.C. §3002](#)(15)(A):

15 [TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE](#)  
16 [PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS](#)  
17 [CHAPTER 176 - FEDERAL DEBT COLLECTION PROCEDURE](#)  
18 [SUBCHAPTER A - DEFINITIONS AND GENERAL PROVISIONS](#)  
19 [Sec. 3002. Definitions](#)

20 (15) "**United States**" means -

21 (A) **a Federal corporation**;

22 (B) an agency, department, commission, board, or other entity of the United States; or

23 (C) an instrumentality of the United States.

- 24 3. The Trust you are acting as a Trustee for is an "employee" of the United States government within the meaning of the  
25 Internal Revenue Code under 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1.  
26 4. You, when acting as a Trustee, are an "officer or employee" of a federal corporation called the "United States".  
27 5. The legal "domicile" of the Trust you are acting on behalf of is the "District of Columbia". This is where the "res" or  
28 "corpus" of the Social Security Trust has its only legal existence as a "person". See:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](#), Form #05.002

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.html>

- 29 6. The Social Security Number is the "Trustee License Number". Whenever you write your name anywhere on a piece of  
30 paper, and especially in conjunction with your all caps name, such as "JOHN SMITH", you are indicating that you are  
31 acting in a Trustee capacity. The only way to remove such a presumption is to black out the number or not put it on the  
32 form, and then to correct whoever sent you the form or notice to clarify that you are not acting as a Trustee or government  
33 employee, but instead are acting as a natural person. See:

[About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence](#), Form #05.012

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 34 7. As an "officer or employee of a corporation", you are the proper subject of the penalty and criminal provisions of the  
35 Internal Revenue Code under:

36 7.1. [26 U.S.C. §6671](#)(b)

37 7.2. [26 U.S.C. §7343](#)

- 38 8. The Internal Revenue Code becomes enforceable against you without the need for implementing regulations. The  
39 following statutes say that implementing regulations published in the Federal Register are not required in the case of  
40 federal employees or contractors:

41 8.1. [5 U.S.C. §553](#)(a)(2)

42 8.2. [44 U.S.C. §1505](#)(a)(1)

- 1 9. As a Trustee over the Social Security Trust, you are a “public officer” engaged in a “trade or business” as defined in [26](#)  
2 [U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#). Consequently, the earnings of the federal corporation you preside over as Trustee are taxable under  
3 the Internal Revenue Code. You are exercising the functions of a “public office” because you are exercising fiduciary  
4 duty over payments paid to the Federal Government. You are in business with Uncle Sam and essentially become a  
5 “Kelly Girl”. Income taxes are really just the “profits” of the Social Security trust created when you signed up for the  
6 program, which are “kicked back” to the mother corporation called the “United States”.
- 7 10. All items that you take deductions on under [26 U.S.C. §162](#), earned income credit under [26 U.S.C. §32](#), or a graduated  
8 rate of tax under [26 U.S.C. §1](#) become “effectively connected with a trade or business”, which is a code word for saying  
9 that they are public property, because a “trade or business” is a “public office”. This “trade or business” then becomes  
10 a means of earning you “revenue” or “profit” as a private individual, because it serves to reduce your tax liability as a  
11 Trustee filing 1040 returns for the Social Security Trust. What the government doesn’t tell you, however, is that you  
12 can’t reduce a liability you wouldn’t have if had just been smart enough not to sign up for Social Security to begin with!  
13 See the following article for more details on “The trade or business scam” for further details:

*The “Trade or Business” Scam*, Form #05.001

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 14 11. Below is what the Supreme Court said about all property you donated for “public use” by the Trust in acquiring reduced  
15 tax liability:

16 *“Surely the matters in which the public has the most interest are the supplies of food and clothing; yet can it be*  
17 *that by reason of this interest the state may fix the price at which the butcher must sell his meat, or the vendor of*  
18 *boots and shoes his goods? Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and*  
19 *the pursuit of happiness;’ and to ‘secure,’ not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That***  
20 ***property which a man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that***  
21 ***he shall not use it to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit;***  
22 ***second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third, that***  
23 ***whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation.***  
24 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

25 Therefore, whatever you take deductions on comes under the jurisdiction of the Internal Revenue Code, which is the  
26 vehicle by which the “public” controls the use of your formerly private property. Every benefit has a string attached,  
27 and in this case, the string is that you as Trustee, and all property you donate for temporary use by the Trust then comes  
28 under the jurisdiction of the Internal Revenue Code and the Social Security Act.

- 29 12. Your Trust employer, the “United States” government, is your new boss. As your new boss, it does not need territorial  
30 jurisdiction over you. All it needs is “in rem” jurisdiction over the property you donated to the trust, which includes all  
31 your earnings. All this property, while it is donated to a public use, becomes federal property under government  
32 management. That is why the Slave Surveillance Number is assigned to all accounts: to track government property,  
33 contracts, and employees.
- 34 13. Because the property already is government property while you are using it in connection with a “trade or business”,  
35 then you implicitly have already given the government permission to repossess that which always was theirs. That is  
36 why they can issue a “Notice of Levy” without any judicial process and immediately and conveniently take custody of  
37 your bank accounts, personal property, and retirement funds: Because they have the mark of the Beast, the Slave  
38 Surveillance Number on them, which means you already gave them to your new benefactor and caretaker, the United  
39 States Government.
- 40 14. The United States Government does *not* need territorial jurisdiction over you in order to drag you into federal court while  
41 you are acting as one of its Trustees and fiduciaries under [26 U.S.C. §6903](#). Any matter relating to federal contracts,  
42 whether they are Trust Contracts or federal employment contracts (with the “Trustee”), may ONLY be heard in a federal  
43 court. It is a violation of the separation of powers doctrine for a state to hear a matter which might affect the federal  
44 government. See [Alden v. Maine, 527 U.S. 706 \(1999\)](#). Federal Jurisdiction over Trustees is indeed “subject matter  
45 jurisdiction”, but it doesn’t derive primarily from the Internal Revenue Code. Instead it derives from the agency and  
46 contract you maintain as a “Trustee”:

47 *American Jurisprudence, 2d*  
48 *United States*  
49 *§ 42 Interest on claim [77 Am Jur 2d UNITED STATES]*

50 *The interest to be recovered as damages for the delayed payment of a contractual obligation to the United States*  
51 *is not controlled by state statute or local common law. 75 In the absence of an applicable federal statute, the*  
52 *federal courts must determine according to their own criteria the appropriate measure of damages. 76 State law*  
53 *may, however, be adopted as the federal law of decision in some instances. 77*

15. The U.S. Supreme Court has always given wide latitude to manage its own “employees” which includes both its Social Security Trusts and the Trustees who are exercising agency over the Trust and its corpus or property. You better bow down and worship your new boss: Uncle Sam!

If you want to know more about the above, please consult:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You Are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.008  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

If you want a detailed proof of the above, consult the free pamphlet below. The pamphlet also includes documentation whereby you can legally quit Social Security for good:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## **8 Social Security is “foreign” with respect to the constitutional states and may not be offered there**

### **8.1 Statutory evidence**

The definitions of the provisions within the Internal Revenue Code for the collection of Social Security insurance premiums limit themselves to territorial statutory citizens and exclude constitutional state citizens or what we call “state nationals”:

[26 U.S. Code § 3121. Definitions](#)

(e) STATE, UNITED STATES, AND CITIZEN

For purposes of this chapter—

(1) STATE

**The term “State” includes the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa.**

(2) UNITED STATES

**The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense includes the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa.**

*An individual who is a citizen of the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico (but not otherwise a citizen of the United States shall be considered, for purposes of this section, as a citizen of the United States.*

[26 C.F.R. §31.3121\(e\)-1 State, United States, and citizen.](#)

(a) When used in the regulations in this subpart, **the term “State” includes the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii before their admission as States, and (when used with respect to services performed after 1960) Guam and American Samoa.**

(b) When used in the regulations in this subpart, **the term “United States”, when used in a geographical sense, means the several states (including the Territories of Alaska and Hawaii before their admission as States), the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands.** When used in the regulations in this subpart with respect to services performed after 1960, the term “United States” also includes Guam and American Samoa when the term is used in a geographical sense. The term “citizen of the United States” includes a citizen of the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico or the Virgin Islands, and, effective January 1, 1961, a citizen of Guam or American Samoa.

[T.D. 6744, 29 FR 8314, July 2, 1964]

[SOURCE: <https://law.justia.com/cfr/title26/26-15.0.1.1.1.html#26:15.0.1.1.2.10.62>]



1 The Social Security Act itself also defines “State” and “United States” to EXPRESSLY include federal territories:

2 *Social Security Act*  
3 [SEC. 1101. \[42 U.S.C. 1301\] \(a\) When used in this Act—](#)

4 “(2) The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense means, except where otherwise provided, the  
5 States.”  
6 [Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

7  
8 *Social Security Act*  
9 [SEC. 1101. \[42 U.S.C. 1301\] \(a\) When used in this Act—](#)

10 (1) The term ‘State’, except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth  
11 of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such  
12 term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in  
13 part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the  
14 Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and  
15 American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI (as  
16 in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972[3])  
17 shall continue to apply, and the term ‘State’ when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to  
18 such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when  
19 used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.  
20 Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa.”  
21 [Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

22 Constitutional states are therefore expressly excluded per the rules of statutory construction:

23 “*Expressio unius est exclusio alterius*. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
24 **thing is the exclusion of another**. *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,  
25 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
26 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
27 **inferred**. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
28 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”  
29 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

30 “**When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s**  
31 **ordinary meaning**. *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
32 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a  
33 rule, ‘a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); *Western*  
34 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
35 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152,  
36 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S.  
37 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
38 General’s restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”  
39 [Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

## 40 8.2 Historical context

41 The U.S. became a member of the International Labor Organization (I.L.O) in 1933. In the following year, Congress passed  
42 the first federal social security act, Act of June 27, 1934, c. 868, 48 Stat. 1283, which was tied to the federal power over  
43 interstate commerce; in essence, those subject to the act were those who engaged in interstate transportation. Immediately,  
44 the constitutionality of this act was challenged and in May, 1935, the Supreme Court held that act unconstitutional in *Railroad*  
45 *Retirement Board v. Alton R. Co.*, 295 U.S. 330, 368, 55 S.Ct. 758, 771 (1935). The dispositive part of this decision not only  
46 found that the ‘federalees’ lacked the power to adopt this social security act within constitutional states based on interstate  
47 commerce, but it also indicated that a vast array of social programs were equally beyond the power of Congress to implement  
48 within the constitutional states:

49 “The catalogue of means and actions which might be imposed upon an employer in any business, tending to the  
50 satisfaction and comfort of his employees, seems endless. Provision for free medical attendance and nursing, for  
51 clothing, for food, for housing, for the education of children, and a hundred other matters might with equal  
52 propriety be proposed as tending to relieve the employee of mental strain and worry. Can it fairly be said that  
53 the power of Congress to regulate interstate commerce extends to the prescription of any or all of these things?  
54 Is it not apparent that they are really and essentially related solely to the social welfare of the worker, and

1 therefore remote from any regulation of commerce as such? We think the answer is plain. These matters obviously  
2 lie outside the orbit of congressional power."  
3 [*Railroad Retirement Board v. Alton R. Co.*, 295 U.S. 330, 368, 55 S.Ct. 758, 771 (1935)]

4 It must be noted that today there are congressional enactments that make "provision for free medicine, food, housing," and  
5 others. The Railroad Retirement Board v. Alton R. Co. case has never been reversed, although the socialists have criticized  
6 it. If it is still valid, then what is the constitutional basis for the very programs which the Court held were unconstitutional?  
7 Is it just possible that these programs have a constitutional or even an EXTRA-constitutional foundation of which most people  
8 are unaware? There are only two possible answers to this question, and we will soon discuss which applies, because Alton  
9 already ruled out applicability to the Constitutional states of the Union:

- 10 1. The law only applies on federal territory or abroad where the constitution DOES NOT apply and is enacted pursuant to  
11 Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17 and Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2. . .OR

12 "*Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*  
13 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*  
14 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*  
15 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*  
16 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*  
17 *is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the*  
18 *territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,*  
19 *Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing*  
20 *a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative*  
21 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*  
22 *until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the*  
23 *people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress*  
24 *thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that*  
25 *the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of*  
26 *habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."*  
27 [*Downes v. Bidwell*, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]

- 28 2. The law only applies WITHIN the United States federal corporation to those who consensually serve the government as  
29 statutory "employees" in 5 U.S.C. §2105(a). In other words, "within the United States" or "sources within the United  
30 States" means government payments to government contractors, and the contractors are identified as "persons" in the  
31 Internal Revenue Code because they are "partners" with Uncle in 26 U.S.C. §7343 and 26 U.S.C. §6671(b).

32 "*The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the*  
33 *regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity*  
34 *as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.*  
35 *Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425*  
36 *U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many*  
37 *circumstances government employees can. O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality opinion); id.,*  
38 *at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the*  
39 *government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the*  
40 *incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v.*  
41 *Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277 -278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:*  
42 *Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired*  
43 *for that reason. Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan*  
44 *political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. Public*  
45 *Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973);*  
46 *Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616 -617 (1973)."*  
47 [*Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois*, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]

48 The second social security act<sup>2</sup> was adopted in August, 1935, without any amendment to the U.S. Constitution and only a  
49 mere 3 months after the decision in Alton. Is it to be supposed that just after the ink dried on the opinion in Alton, Congress  
50 deliberately passed another and broader unconstitutional law? Since the knowing adoption of an unconstitutional law must  
51 be rejected, there must be some other explanation of the constitutional foundation for the second act.

52 When the second federal social security law was adopted, it was also immediately challenged. The federal appellate courts  
53 were split regarding the validity of this law, with some finding this second social security attempt unconstitutional on the  
54 basis of Alton, while others upheld it.

---

<sup>2</sup> Social Security Act (Act of August 14, 1935, c. 531, 49 Stat. 620, 42 U.S.C., c. 7 (Supp.))

1 Because of this split in the circuits, the Supreme Court decided to review those cases which questioned just the tax itself.  
2 Finally, in May, 1937, the Supreme Court rendered its decisions in Charles C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57  
3 S.Ct. 883 (1937), and Helvering v. Davis, 301 U.S. 619, 57 S.Ct. 904 (1937), which held the tax valid.

4 But HOW are these seemingly conflicting cases reconciled with each other? The answer is that there are two contexts to  
5 interpret every federal enactment, according to the U.S. Supreme Court, and that first case dealt with the CONSTITUTIONAL  
6 states of the Union and interstate commerce, whereas the second one only dealt with federal territory or foreign commerce  
7 abroad:

8 *"It is clear that Congress, as a legislative body, exercise two species of legislative power: the one, limited as to*  
9 *its objects, but extending all over the Union: the other, an absolute, exclusive legislative power over the District*  
10 *of Columbia. The preliminary inquiry in the case now before the Court, is, by virtue of which of these authorities*  
11 *was the law in question passed?"*  
12 *[Cohens v. Virginia, 19 U.S. 264, 6 Wheat. 265; 5 L.Ed. 257 (1821)]*

13 A close examination of the second line of social security decisions reveals the answer to the context for the ruling. In Steward  
14 Machine, 301 U.S., at 585, the Court touched upon the constitutional basis for the law in the following passage:

15 *"The proceeds of the excise when collected are paid into the Treasury at Washington, and thereafter are subject*  
16 *to appropriation like public moneys generally. Cincinnati Soap Co. v. United States, ante, p. 308"*  
17 *[Steward Machine, 301 U.S. 548 at 585 (1937)]*

18 In Davis, 301 U.S., at 641, the Court again touched lightly upon the constitutional basis for the act with this simple statement:

19 *"When such a contention comes here we naturally require a showing that by no reasonable possibility can the*  
20 *challenged legislation fall within the wide range of discretion permitted to the Congress.' United States v. Butler,*  
21 *supra, 297 U.S. 1, at page 67, 56 S.Ct. 312, 320, 80 L.Ed. 477, 102 A.L.R. 914. Cf. Cincinnati Soap Co. v. United*  
22 *States, 301 U.S. 308, 57 S.Ct. 764, May 3, 1937; United States v. Realty Co., 163 U.S. 427, 440, 16 S.Ct. 1120,*  
23 *41 L.Ed. 215; Head Money Cases, 112 U.S. 580 \* \* \**  
24 *[Hilvering v. Davis, 301 U.S. 619, 57 S.Ct. 904 (1937)]*

25 Since both cases mentioned and relied upon Cincinnati Soap, it must be reviewed.

26 Congress has adopted many acts for relief of the poor applicable within its jurisdiction such as Washington, D.C.; see 16 Stat.  
27 65. Predictably, the Cincinnati Soap case is an insular possessions case, specifically concerning the Philippines. [U.S. v.](#)  
28 [Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)](#) found the agricultural features of the Agricultural Adjustment Act, May 12, 1933, c. 25, 48 Stat.  
29 31 unconstitutional, and the Head Money Cases concerned a tax upon aliens.

30 From this analysis we conclude that the Supreme Court was stating that social security originally applied only within the  
31 exclusive jurisdiction of the United States under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 17, specifically Washington, D.C., the federal  
32 enclaves within the states, the territories and insular possessions. That means the FIRST context identified above. The  
33 statutory geographical definitions in the Social Security Act and the statutes for collecting Social Security taxes are consistent  
34 with this fact, as we showed earlier in 26 U.S.C. §3121(e).

35 These findings are also confirmed by the holding in Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698, 13 S.Ct. 1016 (1893),  
36 which affirmed the exclusive jurisdiction of the federal government over aliens everywhere in the country.

37 *"Those laborers are not citizens of the United States; they are aliens. That the government of the United States,*  
38 *through the action of the legislative department, can exclude aliens from its territory is a proposition which we*  
39 *do not think open to controversy. Jurisdiction over its own territory to that extent is an incident of every*  
40 *independent nation. It is a part of its independence. If it could not exclude aliens, it would be to that extent subject*  
41 *to the control of another power." "The United States, in their relation to foreign countries and their subjects or*  
42 *citizens, are one nation, invested with powers which belong to independent nations, the exercise of which can be*  
43 *invoked for the maintenance of its absolute independence and security throughout its entire territory." [130 U.S.](#)*  
44 *[603, 604.](#)"*  
45 *[Fong Yue Ting v. United States, 149 U.S. 698, 13 S.Ct. 1016 (1893)]*

46 Based on the above, we interpret ALL statutory references to "aliens" as meaning people born in a foreign COUNTRY, not  
47 a legislatively foreign CONSTITUTIONAL state of the Union.

48 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum \(CJS\) §§883-884](#) (Publication date 2003)

1 *"Foreign Corporations-The United States government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state."*  
2 [SOURCE; <https://famguardian.org/TaxFreedom/CitesByTopic/UnitedStates-19CJS883to884.pdf>]

3 All of the taxes imposed under 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 are, in fact, upon STATUTORY citizens, residents (aliens) and nonresident  
4 aliens engaged in the "trade or business"/public office franchise.

5 For the purposes of withholding only, the statutory definition of "individual" at 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3) includes only  
6 "aliens" and 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(d)(1) excludes citizens and residents. Furthermore, these same citizens and residents are  
7 also excluded from reporting if they are not engaged in a public office, because 26 U.S.C. §6041(a) allows information returns  
8 to be filed ONLY upon those engaged in a "trade or business", which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as "the functions  
9 of a public office". Hence, all taxpayers are, for all intents and purposes, "nontaxpayers":

- 10 1. Not statutory "taxpayers".
- 11 2. Not statutory "persons" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(1) because not "individuals" under 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3). They  
12 are CONSTITUTIONAL "persons", who are all human beings, but not fictions of law holding public office.

13 Jesus himself agreed with the above, when he said:

14 *And when he had come into the house, Jesus anticipated him, saying, "What do you think, Simon? From whom  
15 do the kings [governments] of the earth [lawfully] take customs or taxes, from their sons [citizens and subjects]  
16 or from strangers [statutory "aliens", which are synonymous with "residents" in the tax code, and exclude  
17 "citizens"]?"*

18 *Peter said to Him, "From strangers [statutory "aliens"/"residents" ONLY. See 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(a)(2)(ii) and 26  
19 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3)]."*

20 *Jesus said to him, "Then the sons [of the King, Constitutional but not statutory "citizens" of the Republic, who  
21 are all sovereign "nationals" and "non-resident non-persons"] are free [sovereign over their own person and  
22 labor. e.g. SOVEREIGN IMMUNITY]."  
23 [Matt. 17:24-27, Bible, NKJV]*

### 24 **8.3 Rebuttal to the mistaken view that all human "taxpayers" are NOT "aliens"**

25 Some people might mistakenly be inclined to argue with this section by saying that the parties against whom the tax is  
26 imposed in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1 include the following:

27 *Title 26: Internal Revenue*  
28 *PART 1—INCOME TAXES*  
29 *Normal Taxes and Surtaxes*  
30 *§1.1-1 Income tax on individuals.*

31 *(a) General rule.*

32 *(1) Section 1 of the Code imposes an income tax on the income of every individual who is a citizen or resident*  
33 *of the United States and, to the extent provided by section 871(b) or 877(b), on the income of a nonresident*  
34 *alien individual.*

35 However, upon closer examination, we find that:

- 36 1. Only when ABROAD under 26 U.S.C. §911 are STATUTORY "U.S. citizens" and "U.S. residents" subject to the  
37 income tax.
- 38 2. While abroad, these statutory citizens and residents are "aliens" in relation to the country they are in.
- 39 3. As "aliens" in relation to the country they are in, they interface to the Internal Revenue Code as "aliens" under a tax  
40 treaty and therefore are statutory "individuals" under 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3).
- 41 4. In such a capacity as "aliens" in relation to the foreign country, they are called "qualified individuals" in 26 U.S.C.  
42 §911(d)(1). What makes them "qualified" as aliens and statutory "individuals" is their physical location and behavior.

43 *U.S. Code > Title 26 > Subtitle A > Chapter 1 > Subchapter N > Part III > Subpart B > § 911*  
44 *26 U.S. Code § 911 - Citizens or residents of the United States living abroad*

45 *(d) DEFINITIONS AND SPECIAL RULES*

1 For purposes of this section—

2 (1) *QUALIFIED INDIVIDUAL*

3 The term “*qualified individual*” means an individual whose tax home is in a foreign country and who is—

4 (A) a citizen of the *United States* and establishes to the satisfaction of the Secretary ***that he has been a bona fide***  
5 ***resident of a foreign country or countries for an uninterrupted period which includes an entire taxable year,***  
6 ***or***

7 (B) a citizen or resident of the *United States* and who, during any period of 12 consecutive months, is present in  
8 a foreign country or countries during at least 330 full days in such period.

9 [SOURCE: <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/26/911>]

10 Notice they refer to statutory “citizens” and “residents” as “bona fide residents”. 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) defines  
11 “residents” as “aliens”!

12 5. The statutory “U.S.[\*\*] citizens” abroad under 26 U.S.C. §911:

13 5.1. Are only statutory “citizens” so long as they have a civil domicile on federal territory not within any state. Since  
14 domicile is discretionary, they can abandon it to become “nonresidents” not subject to the Internal Revenue Code  
15 as described in Form #05.020:

*Why Domicile and Becoming a “Taxpayer” Require Your Consent*, Form #05.002

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

16 5.2. Are ONLY statutory “U.S.[\*\*] citizens” by virtue of birth within a federal territory or possession under 8 U.S.C.  
17 §1401. They would NOT be statutory citizens if they were born within the exclusive jurisdiction of a  
18 constitutional state of the Union. We prove this exhaustively in:

*Why You Are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen*, Form #05.006

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

19 Consistent with the above:

20 1. The phrase “wherever resident” used in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1(b) means wherever they have the civil status of “resident” in  
21 relation to a foreign country, not wherever they are physically located:

22 ***Title 26: Internal Revenue***

23 ***PART 1—INCOME TAXES***

24 ***Normal Taxes and Surtaxes***

25 ***§1.1-1 Income tax on individuals.***

26 (b) Citizens or residents of the United States liable to tax.

27 ***In general, all citizens of the United States, wherever resident, and all resident alien individuals are liable to***  
28 ***the income taxes imposed by the Code whether the income is received from sources within or without the***  
29 ***United States. Pursuant to section 876, a nonresident alien individual who is a bona fide resident of Puerto Rico***  
30 ***during the entire taxable year is, except as provided in section 933 with respect to Puerto Rican source income,***  
31 ***subject to taxation in the same manner as a resident alien individual. As to tax on nonresident alien individuals,***  
32 ***see sections 871 and 877.***

33 For a proof that “wherever resident” means wherever they ARE “residents” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A), see:

*Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.20: The phrase “wherever resident” in 26 C.F.R. §1.1-1  
means WHEREVER LOCATED, not WHEREVER DOMICILED OR LOCATED ABROAD

<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/FlawedArgsToAvoid.pdf>

34 2. Furthermore, even though the above regulation says “whether the income is received from sources within or sources  
35 without” whether it is “income” is determined by whether it is earned abroad, regardless of the physical place is was  
36 paid FROM.

37 26 C.F.R. §1.911-3 Determination of amount of foreign earned income to be excluded.

38 (a) Definition of foreign earned income.

39 For purposes of section 911 and the regulations thereunder, the term “foreign earned income” means earned  
40 income (as defined in paragraph (b) of this section) from sources within a foreign country (as defined in §1.911-

1 2(h)) that is earned during a period for which the individual qualifies under §1.911-2(a) to make an election.  
2 **Earned income is from sources within a foreign country if it is attributable to services performed by an**  
3 **individual in a foreign country or countries. The place of receipt of earned income is immaterial in determining**  
4 **whether earned income is attributable to services performed in a foreign country or countries.**

- 5 3. The following document proves that statutory “citizens” and “residents” domiciled on federal territory and working  
6 there are NOT liable to pay any tax:

*Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.24: Statutory “U.S.\*\* citizens” and “U.S.\*\* residents(alien)s” born on federal territory, domiciled there, and working there owe Subtitle A income tax on their earnings while there  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/FlawedArgsToAvoid.pdf>

#### 7 **8.4 Why Steward Machine Company ruling is severely defective and even misleading**

8 Charles C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (1937) was a case brought by an Alabama corporation,  
9 which is a franchise. It was not a federal corporation and therefore foreign and nonresident with respect to the national  
10 government.

11 "A corporation is a citizen, resident, or inhabitant of the state or country by or under the laws of which it was created, and of that  
12 state or country only."  
13 [19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §886 (2003)]

14 *Foreign States*: "Nations outside of the United States...Term may also refer to another state; i.e. a sister state. The term 'foreign  
15 nations', ...should be construed to mean all nations and states other than that in which the action is brought; and hence, one state  
16 of the Union is foreign to another, in that sense."  
17 [Black's Law Dictionary, 6<sup>th</sup> Edition, p. 648]

18 The Steward case explains that 43 Constitutional states at the time had adopted Social Security in some form. However, what  
19 they didn't clarify is WHERE it could be enforced or which of the two or both contexts in the previous section apply in each  
20 case. In fact, in the case of the 43 states mentioned, the following constraints apply:

- 21 1. The act could only apply where the jurisdictions between states and the federal government geographically OVERLAP,  
22 since state income tax codes piggyback on the Internal Revenue Code.  
23 2. Because of the Separation of Powers Doctrine, there is NO PLACE technically where the two jurisdictions physically  
24 overlap. See:

*Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 25 3. In the case of a Constitutional state, the only physical place where the jurisdictions overlap WITHIN a constitutional  
26 state is within federal enclaves under the Assimilated Crimes Act.

27 *California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 6017*  
28 **Revenue and Taxation Code – RTC**  
29 **DIVISION 2. OTHER TAXES [6001 - 60709]**( Heading of Division 2 amended by Stats. 1968, Ch. 279. ) **PART**  
30 **1. SALES AND USE TAXES [6001 - 7176]**( Part 1 added by Stats. 1941, Ch. 36. )  
31 **CHAPTER 1. General Provisions and Definitions [6001 - 6024]**( Chapter 1 added by Stats. 1941, Ch. 36. )

32 **RTC 6017. "In this State" or "in the State" means within the exterior limits of the State of California and**  
33 **includes all territory within these limits owned by or ceded to the United States of America.**

34  
35 *California Revenue and Taxation Code, Section 17018*  
36 **Revenue and Taxation Code – RTC**  
37 **DIVISION 2. OTHER TAXES [6001 - 60709]**( Heading of Division 2 amended by Stats. 1968, Ch. 279. )  
38 **PART 10. PERSONAL INCOME TAX [17001 - 18181]**( Part 10 added by Stats. 1943, Ch. 659. )  
39 **CHAPTER 1. General Provisions and Definitions [17001 - 17039.2]**

40 17018. "State" includes the District of Columbia, and the possessions of the United States.

- 1 4. The federal government must CONSENT to the overlap, and in fact expressly did so IN FEDERAL TERRITORIES  
2 ONLY through the Public Salary Tax Act of 1939, 53 Stat. 574, now codified in the Buck Act at 4 U.S.C. §106. The  
3 definition of “State” in that act means a territory or possession of the United States and NOT a constitutional state.

4 *Title 4. FLAG AND SEAL, SEAT OF GOVERNMENT, AND THE STATES Chapter 4. THE STATES*  
5 [4 U.S. Code § 110 - Same; definitions](#)

6 (d)The term “State” includes any Territory or possession of the United States.

- 7 5. The Sixteenth Amendment created NO NEW taxing powers and therefore did not expand any of the subject matter  
8 jurisdictions listed in Article 1, Section 8 of the Constitution to NEW or previously exempt parties:

9 *"The provisions of the sixteenth amendment conferred no new power of taxation, but simply prohibited*  
10 *[Congress' original power to tax incomes] from being taken out of the category of indirect taxation, to which it*  
11 *inherently belonged, and being placed in the category of direct taxation subject to apportionment."*  
12 *[Treasury Decision 2303]*

13 *"...the 16th Amendment conferred no new power of taxation, but simply prohibited the previous complete and*  
14 *plenary power of income taxation possessed by Congress from the beginning from being taken out of the category*  
15 *of indirect taxation [on corporations and businesses rather than individuals] to which it inherently belonged, and*  
16 *being placed in the category of direct taxation."*  
17 *[Stanton v. Baltic Mining Co., 240 U.S. 103, 112-13, 36 S.Ct. 278 (1916)]*

18 *"The Sixteenth Amendment... has no real bearing and may be put out of view. As pointed out in recent decisions,*  
19 *it does not extend the taxing power to new or excepted subjects..."*  
20 *[William E. Peck & Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 165 (1918)]*

- 21 6. Even before the Sixteenth Amendment, Congress was taxing statutory “nonresident aliens” domiciled abroad. These in  
22 fact were the ONLY people subject to tax as human beings both before and after the Sixteenth Amendment was passed.  
23 7. Charles C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (1937) mentions “duties, imposts, and excises” in  
24 Article 1, Section 8, Clause 1, which means taxes on IMPORTS and FOREIGN COMMERCE only. The only way  
25 that earnings WITHIN a state could be “foreign commerce” is ONLY if they relate to “nonresident aliens” mentioned  
26 in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B).  
27 8. Congress CANNOT consent to the overlap of state and federal power in any of its territories or possessions within the  
28 Buck Act, 4 U.S.C. Chapter 4 or the Public Salary Tax Act of 1939 and doing so would DESTROY the separation of  
29 powers and amount to a conspiracy between the state and federal governments to impair constitutionally protected  
30 rights. That is why Constitutional states are not mentioned in the definition of “State” within the Act at 4 U.S.C.  
31 §110(d).

32 *We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.*  
33 *Const., Art. I, 8. As James Madison wrote, "[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal*  
34 *government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and*  
35 *indefinite." The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). This constitutionally mandated division*  
36 *of authority "was adopted by the Framers to ensure protection of our fundamental liberties." Gregory v.*  
37 *Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). "Just as the separation and*  
38 *independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of*  
39 *excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government*  
40 *will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front.*  
41 *[U.S. v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)]*

42 The fact that the court in Charles C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (1937) did not explicitly clarify  
43 that the Social Security tax was constitutional BECAUSE:

- 44 1. It fell in category 1 of the previous section because it was implemented as a tax upon foreign commerce outside the  
45 STATUTORY “United States” (26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10), meaning federal territory) or applicable only to  
46 statutory “nonresident aliens” within the STATUTORY geographical “United States”. See 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(b)-  
47 3(c)(3). Statutory “Nonresident aliens” (26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(B)), because they are not physically on land protected  
48 by the Constitution cannot have their constitutional rights impaired by such a tax. The Fifth Amendment Takings  
49 Clause prevents this. The Constitution attaches to the LAND, not to the statutory status of those people ON the land:

50 *"It is locality that is determinative of the application of the Constitution, in such matters as judicial procedure,*  
51 *and not the status of the people who live in it."*

2. It also fell in category 2 of the previous section because it was imposed as an excise tax ONLY upon on statutory “employees” who are defined in 26 U.S.C. §3401(c), 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1(a) , and 5 U.S.C. §2105(a), meaning elected or appointed public officers within the United States government. The IRS attempted to expand upon these statutory definitions of “employee” and “employer” by trying to expand the definitions in 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(d)-1 and 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(d)-2, but this was an unconstitutional usurpation as we point out in the next section.

The court deliberately omitting mention of the above constraints appears to be designed to create the false impression that Social Security applies everywhere and even in Constitutional states of the Union, when in fact it cannot and does not. The STATUTORY geographical “United States” nowhere expressly includes constitutional states of the Union and under the Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation, they are purposefully excluded:

*“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles, 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”*  
[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

*“When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s ordinary meaning. Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a rule, `a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); Western Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152, and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S. 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney General’s restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”*  
[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

The Court similarly tersely bypassed this “Third Rail Issue” again later in Brushaber by quoting cases dealing only with foreign commerce external to states of the Union in the last sentence of the case, without amplifying or even acknowledging limitations of the act to exclusively owned federal territory or abroad. The reason, according to Congress is that they are COMMUNISTS. The essence of being a “communist” is, in fact, a refusal or failure acknowledge the limitations placed by law, and by implication the Constitution (fundamental law) itself, upon the behavior of those in government:

[TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.](#)  
[Sec. 841.](#) - Findings and declarations of fact

*The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by the judiciary]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in collusion] within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges [including immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the Constitution] accorded to political parties, but denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by the Constitution [Form #10.002]. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through public means, by the reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs to the electorate at large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are secretly [by corrupt judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise “codes”, Form #05.001] prescribed for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal Reserve]. Its members [the Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman Traficant] have no part in determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike members of political parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public FOOL system by homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are organized, instructed, and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the assignments given them by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks to a corrupted federal judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon that of its members [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and gives scant indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. The peril inherent in its operation arises not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its activities, and its dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to force and violence [or using income taxes]. Holding that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve and the*



*American Bar Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States. It is the means whereby individuals are seduced [illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!, Form #05.046] into the service of the world Communist movement [using FALSE information returns and other PERJURIOUS government forms, Form #04.001], trained to do its bidding [by FALSE government publications and statements that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form #05.007], and directed and controlled [using FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, Form #05.030] in the conspiratorial performance of their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed*

The following things are therefore certain about the limitations of the Constitutional states in participating in Social Security:

1. To allow anyone to be simultaneously taxed and regulated by state AND federal government at the same time creates irreconcilable and even criminal conflicts of interest (18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455) by those who subject to it and violates the following biblical prohibition:

*"No servant [or biological person] can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other. You cannot serve God and mammon [government]."  
[Luke 16:13, Bible, NKJV]*

2. Congress cannot offer or enforce any taxable franchise within a constitutional state, as declared in the License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866), which has never been overruled. They obtusely mention this case in Steward but refuse to address its true relevance to the case to confuse the reader. The Steward Machine case, however, identifies the tax as an excise tax, and therefore Social Security fits in this category of being a tax on a "trade or business" that cannot occur within the exclusive jurisdiction of a constitutional state.

*"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

*But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce or domestic trade** of the States. Over this commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively** to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects. **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**"  
[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]*

The ONLY way that constitutional states get around the above limitation is to:

- 2.1. Waive their sovereignty and sovereign immunity and agree to be treated, in effect, as federal territories and possessions under the statutory definitions found in section 8.1. Otherwise, they couldn't litigate issues on the act without going ONLY to the U.S. Supreme Court as required by the Eleventh Amendment.
- 2.2. FRAUDULENTLY PRETEND like everyone in the CONSTITUTIONAL state who participates in Social Security within their state ARE either statutory territorial citizens under 8 U.S.C. §1401.
- 2.3. FRAUDULENTLY PRETEND that participants are physically WORKING ABROAD at the time they earn their paycheck.
- 2.4. Deceive state nationals in their state into believing they are statutory "residents" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A), meaning aliens, in relation to the national government. A "resident" tax return filed with the state is such a party. Nonresidents are domiciled outside of federal enclaves and are "state nationals" and "non-resident non-persons". See:  

<i>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</i> , Form #05.020 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf</a>
---
- 2.5. Hide the definition of statutory "individual" in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3), which is an "alien". Thus, they must fraudulently treat state nationals as ALIENS. It is a legal impossibility to be BOTH a "national" under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) and an "alien" at the same time. They are OPPOSITES and mutually exclusive.
3. States of the Union cannot consent to be treated AS IF they are the STATUTORY "States" found in 4 U.S.C. §110(d), meaning federal territories and possessions. That would violate the separation of powers doctrine and subject them to

1 financial conflicts of interest that would undermine the protection of private or constitutional rights of people under  
2 their care.

3 "This power, being essential to the maintenance of the authority of local government, and to the safety and  
4 welfare of the people, is inalienable. As was said by Chief Justice WAITE, referring to earlier decisions to the  
5 same effect: 'No legislature can bargain away the public health or the public morals. The people themselves  
6 cannot do it, much less their servants. The supervision of both these subjects of governmental power is  
7 continuing in its nature, and they are to be dealt with as the special exigencies of the moment may require.  
8 Government is organized with a view to their preservation, and cannot divest itself of the power to provide for  
9 them. For this purpose the largest legislative discretion is allowed, and the discretion cannot be parted with  
10 any more than the power itself.' Stone v. Mississippi, 101 U.S. 814, 819. See, also, Butchers' Union, etc., Co.  
11 v. Crescent City, etc., Co., 111 U.S. 746, 753, 4 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 652; New Orleans Gas Co. v. Louisiana Light  
12 Co., 115 U.S. 650, 672, 6 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 252; New Orleans v. Houston, 119 U.S. 265, 275, 7 S.Sup.Ct.Rep. 198."  
13 [*Leisy v. Hardin*, 135 U.S. 100 (1890)]

- 14 4. Whatever payments the Social Security system pays MUST be paid to federal statutory "employees". They cannot be  
15 paid to private parties for wealth transfer, because then they cease to be "taxes" as legally defined. THAT, in fact, is  
16 the reason why statutory "employees" are defined as limited to elected or appointed public officers and DO NOT  
17 include private humans in 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1(a):

18 "To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow  
19 it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery  
20 because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under  
21 legislative forms.

22 Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or  
23 property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed  
24 by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.' Cooley, *Const. Lim.*, 479.

25 *Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church*, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common  
26 mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the  
27 government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are  
28 imposed for a public purpose.' See, also *Pray v. Northern Liberties*, 31 Pa.St. 69; *Matter of Mayor of N.Y.*, 11  
29 *Johns.*, 77; *Camden v. Allen*, 2 *Dutch.*, 398; *Sharpless v. Mayor*, *supra*; *Hanson v. Vernon*, 27 *Ia.*, 47; *Whiting v.*  
30 *Fond du Lac*, *supra*."  
31 [*Loan Association v. Topeka*, 20 *Wall.* 655 (1874)]

32 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the  
33 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group  
34 for the benefit of another."  
35 [*U.S. v. Butler*, 297 *U.S. 1* (1936)]

- 36 5. Private humans protected by the Constitution cannot consent to be treated AS IF they are statutory "employees",  
37 meaning they can't unilaterally elect or appoint themselves into federal public office by filling out a Social Security  
38 Application, Form SS-5. That would be the crime of impersonating a public officer in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912. To  
39 force them to BECOME statutory "employees" against their will or to submit a W-4 withholding form as a private  
40 human who is NOT already a public officer by other means constitutes unconstitutional peonage in violation of the  
41 Thirteenth Amendment and 18 U.S.C. §1581.
- 42 6. Private humans born within and domiciled within a Constitutional state cannot declare themselves a STATUTORY  
43 "U.S. citizen" under 8 U.S.C. §1401 on any Social Security Application, such as Form SS-5, without committing the  
44 crime of impersonating a STATUTORY citizen in violation of 18 U.S.C. §911. They are instead "foreigners" and  
45 statutory "non-residents" as described in the following:

Non-Resident Non-Person Position, Form #05.020  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

46 The ONLY way out of the above conflicts is the express consent of the participant, because under the common law, no one  
47 can complain of anything they consented to:

48 *"Voluntati non fit injuria.*  
49 *He who consents cannot receive an injury.* 2 *Bouv. Inst. n.* 2279, 2327; 4 *T. R.* 657; *Shelf. on mar. & Div.* 449.

50 *Consensus tollit errorem.*  
51 *Consent removes or obviates a mistake.* *Co. Litt.* 126.

1 *Melius est omnia mala pati quam malo concentire.*  
2 *It is better to suffer every wrong or ill, than to consent to it. 3 Co. Inst. 23.*

3 *Nemo videtur fraudare eos qui sciunt, et consentiunt.*  
4 *One cannot complain of having been deceived when he knew the fact and gave his consent. Dig. 50, 17, 145.”*  
5 *[Bouvier’s Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
6 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm>]*

7 However, rights that are inalienable as the Declaration of Independence says are legally INCAPABLE of being given away.  
8 You aren’t ALLOWED to consent to give them away:

9 *“We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***  
10 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*  
11 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*  
12 *–“*  
13 *[Declaration of Independence]*

14 *“Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred.”*  
15 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

16 Consequently, the ONLY physical place where the following statute can apply is either on federal territory subject to the  
17 exclusive jurisdiction of Congress or abroad, and both of these places are not protected by the Constitution and therefore,  
18 rights are ALIENABLE in these places. These are the SAME places that are the ONLY place the Social Security Act can be  
19 offered or enforced:

20 CALIFORNIA CIVIL CODE  
21 DIVISION 3. OBLIGATIONS  
22 PART 2. CONTRACTS  
23 CHAPTER 3. CONSENT  
24 [Section 1589](#)

25  
26 1589. A voluntary acceptance of the benefit of a transaction is equivalent to a consent to all the obligations  
27 arising from it, so far as the facts are known, or ought to be known, to the person accepting.

## 28 **8.5 Caselaw for the current income tax confirms our conclusions**

29 IRS likes to frequently cite Brushaber v. Union Pacific Railroad, 240 U.S. 1 (1916) as the basis for the authority of the current  
30 income tax. The last sentence of this case cites three cases involving ONLY foreign commerce as the authority for the income  
31 tax.

- 32 1. [Field v. Clark, 143 U.S. 649](#). Dealt with a Tariff upon dress goods and wearing apparel importation, meaning foreign  
33 commerce.
- 34 2. [Buttfield v. Stranahan, 192 U.S. 470, 496](#). Dealt with importation of tea (foreign commerce).
- 35 3. [Oceanic Steam Navigation Co. v. Stranahan, 214 U.S. 320](#). Dealt with transportation of diseased and dangerous alien  
36 immigrants into the country. A tax of \$100 for each diseased passenger was collected as a penalty against the  
37 transportation company.

38 Note that NONE of the above cases dealt with “citizens” or “residents” and all dealt ONLY with aliens. The current income  
39 tax limits itself ONLY to aliens, as verified by 26 U.S.C. §1441, which identifies statutory “nonresident aliens” as the ONLY  
40 type of biological human subject to withholding. The implication is that those NOT subject to withholding are not “taxpayers”  
41 or more precisely, are “nontaxpayers”. Most of the people subject to the Social Security insurance premiums fit in this  
42 category, as identified under 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(b)-3(c)(3):

43 26 C.F.R. PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE  
44 Title 26 - Internal Revenue  
45 [§ 31.3121\(b\)-3 Employment; services performed after 1954.](#)

46 (c) Services performed outside the United States—(1) In general. Except as provided in paragraphs (c)(2) and  
47 (3) of this section, services performed outside the United States (see §31.3121(e)-1) do not constitute employment.

1 (2) On or in connection with an American vessel or American aircraft. (i) Services performed after 1954 by an  
2 employee for an employer “on or in connection with” an American vessel or American aircraft outside the United  
3 States (see §31.3121(e)–1) constitute employment if:

4 (a) The employee is also employed “on and in connection with” such vessel or aircraft when outside the United  
5 States; and

6 (b) The services are performed under a contract of service, between the employee and the employer, which is  
7 entered into within the United States, or during the performance of the contract under which the services are  
8 performed and while the employee is employed on the vessel or aircraft it touches at a port within the United  
9 States; and

10 (c) The services are not excepted under section 3121(b).

11 (ii) An employee performs services on and in connection with the vessel or aircraft if he performs services on  
12 such vessel or aircraft which are also in connection with the vessel or aircraft. Services performed on the vessel  
13 by employees as officers or members of the crew, or as employees of concessionaires, of the vessel, for example,  
14 are performed under such circumstances, since such services are also connected with the vessel. Similarly,  
15 services performed on the aircraft by employees as officers or members of the crew of the aircraft are performed  
16 on and in connection with such aircraft. Services may be performed on the vessel or aircraft, however, which  
17 have no connection with it, as in the case of services performed by an employee while on the vessel or aircraft  
18 merely as a passenger in the general sense. For example, the services of a buyer in the employ of a department  
19 store while he is a passenger on a vessel are not in connection with the vessel.

20 (iii) If services are performed by an employee “on and in connection with” an American vessel or American  
21 aircraft when outside the United States and the conditions listed in paragraph (c)(2)(i) (b) and (c) of this section  
22 are met, then the services of that employee performed on or in connection with the vessel or aircraft constitute  
23 employment. The expression “on or in connection with” refers not only to services performed on the vessel or  
24 aircraft but also to services connected with the vessel or aircraft which are not actually performed on it (for  
25 example, shore services performed as officers or members of the crew, or as employees of concessionaires, of the  
26 vessel).

27 (iv) Services performed by a member of the crew or other employee whose contract of service is not entered into  
28 within the United States, and during the performance of which and while the employee is employed on the vessel  
29 or aircraft it does not touch at a port within the United States, do not constitute employment under this  
30 subparagraph, notwithstanding services performed by other members of the crew or other employees on or in  
31 connection with the vessel or aircraft may constitute employment.

32 (v) A vessel includes every description of watercraft, or other contrivance, used as a means of transportation on  
33 water. An aircraft includes every description of craft, or other contrivance, used as a means of transportation  
34 through the air. In the case of an aircraft, the term “port” means an airport. An airport means an area on land  
35 or water used regularly by aircraft for receiving or discharging passengers or cargo. For definitions of  
36 “American vessel” and “American aircraft”, see §31.3121(f)–1.

37 (vi) With respect to services performed outside the United States on or in connection with an American vessel or  
38 American aircraft, the citizenship or residence of the employee is immaterial, and the citizenship or residence of  
39 the employer is material only in case it has a bearing in determining whether a vessel is an American vessel.

40 [SOURCE: <https://law.justia.com/cfr/title26/26-15.0.1.1.1.html#26:15.0.1.1.2.10.36>]

41 The only “citizens” subject to the Social Security tax are STATUTORY territorial citizens under 8 U.S.C. §1401 who are  
42 abroad and NOT within a constitutional state:

43 26 C.F.R. PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE  
44 Title 26 - Internal Revenue  
45 [§ 31.3121\(b\)-3 Employment; services performed after 1954.](#)

46 **(b) Services performed within the United States.**

47 Services performed after 1954 within the United States (see §31.3121(e)–1) by an employee for his employer,  
48 unless specifically excepted by section 3121(b), constitute employment. With respect to services performed within  
49 the United States, the place where the contract of service is entered into is immaterial. The citizenship or residence  
50 of the employee or of the employer also is immaterial except to the extent provided in any specific exception from  
51 employment. Thus, the employee and the employer may be citizens and residents of a foreign country and the  
52 contract of service may be entered into in a foreign country, and yet, if the employee under such contract performs  
53 services within the United States, there may be to that extent employment.

[...]

(c) The services are not excepted under section 3121(b).

(3) By a citizen of the United States as an employee for an American employer. Services performed after 1954 outside the United States by a citizen of the United States as an employee for an American employer constitute employment provided the services are not specifically excepted under section 3121(b). For definitions of "citizen of the United States" and "American employer", see §§31.3121(e)-1 and 3121 (h)-1, respectively.

[SOURCE: <https://law.justia.com/cfr/title26/26-15.0.1.1.1.html#26:15.0.1.1.2.10.36>]

Furthermore, even THESE social security participants MUST work for the government. The definition of "employee" mentioned above is a public officer under 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) and not a private human:

[26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\) Employee](#)

For purposes of this chapter, the term "employee" includes [is limited to] an officer, employee, or elected official of the United States, a State, or any political subdivision thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term "employee" also includes an officer of a corporation.

---

26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1(a)

"...the term [employee] includes officers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, a [federal] State, Territory, Puerto Rico or any political subdivision, thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term 'employee' also includes an officer of a corporation."

The regulations at 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(d)-1 and 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(d)-2 try to ILLEGALLY and UNCONSTITUTIONALLY expand upon the above definitions to include EVERYONE, but this is an unconstitutional expansion of the statutory and regulatory definitions to fool PRIVATE people protected by the Constitution into believing the Social Security applies to them when in fact it does NOT. The U.S. Supreme Court held that regulations cannot EXPAND the scope of the statutes they implement or add things not expressly mentioned. U.S. v. Calamaro, 354 U.S. 351, 77 S.Ct. 1138 (1957).

There ARE, in fact, occasions when the Secretary of an agency may write regulations that expand the scope of the statutes they implement, but ONLY in the context of personnel WITHIN his or her department pursuant to 5 U.S.C. §301:

[TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 3 > § 301](#)  
[§ 301. Departmental regulations](#)

The head of an Executive department or military department **may prescribe regulations for the government of his department, the conduct of its employees, the distribution and performance of its business, and the custody, use, and preservation of its records, papers, and property.** This section does not authorize withholding information from the public or limiting the availability of records to the public.

An example of AUTHORIZED expansions of statutes are the ONLY statutes mandating the use of Social Security Numbers under the Internal Revenue Code, 26 U.S.C. §6109. ALL such regulations are under 26 U.S.C. Part 301 and therefore apply ONLY within the Internal Revenue Service and to no one OUTSIDE of the IRS or within a constitutional state.

**Title 26: Internal Revenue**  
**PART 301—PROCEDURE AND ADMINISTRATION**  
[§301.6109-1 Identifying numbers.](#)

(a) In general—

(1) Taxpayer identifying numbers—

(i) Principal types. There are several types of taxpayer identifying numbers that include the following: social security numbers, Internal Revenue Service (IRS) individual taxpayer identification numbers, IRS adoption taxpayer identification numbers, and employer identification numbers. Social security numbers take the form 000-00-0000. IRS individual taxpayer identification numbers and IRS adoption taxpayer

1 identification numbers also take the form 000-00-0000 but include a specific number or numbers  
2 designated by the IRS. Employer identification numbers take the form 00-0000000.

3 (ii) Uses. Social security numbers, IRS individual taxpayer identification numbers, and IRS adoption  
4 taxpayer identification numbers are used to identify individual persons. Employer identification numbers  
5 are used to identify employers. For the definition of social security number and employer identification  
6 number, see §§301.7701-11 and 301.7701-12, respectively. For the definition of IRS individual taxpayer  
7 identification number, see paragraph (d)(3) of this section. For the definition of IRS adoption taxpayer  
8 identification number, see §301.6109-3(a). Except as otherwise provided in applicable regulations under  
9 this chapter or on a return, statement, or other document, and related instructions, taxpayer identifying  
10 numbers must be used as follows:

11 (A) Except as otherwise provided in paragraph (a)(1)(ii)(B) and (D) of this section, and §301.6109-  
12 3, an individual required to furnish a taxpayer identifying number must use a social security number.

13 (B) Except as otherwise provided in paragraph (a)(1)(ii)(D) of this section and §301.6109-3, an  
14 individual required to furnish a taxpayer identifying number but who is not eligible to obtain a social  
15 security number must use an IRS individual taxpayer identification number.

16 (C) Any person other than an individual (such as corporations, partnerships, nonprofit associations,  
17 trusts, estates, and similar nonindividual persons) that is required to furnish a taxpayer identifying  
18 number must use an employer identification number.

19 (D) An individual, whether U.S. or foreign, who is an employer or who is engaged in a trade or  
20 business as a sole proprietor should use an employer identification number as required by returns,  
21 statements, or other documents and their related instructions.

22 (2) A trust that is treated as owned by one or more persons pursuant to sections 671 through 678—

23 (i) Obtaining a taxpayer identification number—

24 (A) General rule. Unless the exception in paragraph (a)(2)(i)(B) of this section applies, a trust that is  
25 treated as owned by one or more persons under sections 671 through 678 must obtain a taxpayer  
26 identification number as provided in paragraph (d)(2) of this section.

27 (B) Exception for a trust all of which is treated as owned by one grantor or one other person and that  
28 reports under §1.671-4(b)(2)(i)(A) of this chapter. A trust that is treated as owned by one grantor or one  
29 other person under sections 671 through 678 need not obtain a taxpayer identification number, provided  
30 the trust reports pursuant to §1.671-4(b)(2)(i)(A) of this chapter. The trustee must obtain a taxpayer  
31 identification number as provided in paragraph (d)(2) of this section for the first taxable year that the  
32 trust is no longer owned by one grantor or one other person or for the first taxable year that the trust  
33 does not report pursuant to §1.671-4(b)(2)(i)(A) of this chapter.

34 (ii) Obligations of persons who make payments to certain trusts. Any payor that is required to file an  
35 information return with respect to payments of income or proceeds to a trust must show the name and  
36 taxpayer identification number that the trustee has furnished to the payor on the return. Regardless of  
37 whether the trustee furnishes to the payor the name and taxpayer identification number of the grantor or  
38 other person treated as an owner of the trust, or the name and taxpayer identification number of the trust,  
39 the payor must furnish a statement to recipients to the trustee of the trust, rather than to the grantor or  
40 other person treated as the owner of the trust. Under these circumstances, the payor satisfies the  
41 obligation to show the name and taxpayer identification number of the payee on the information return  
42 and to furnish a statement to recipients to the person whose taxpayer identification number is required  
43 to be shown on the form.

44 (3) Obtaining a taxpayer identification number for a trust, or portion of a trust, following the death of the  
45 individual treated as the owner—

46 (i) In general—

47 (A) A trust all of which was treated as owned by a decedent. In general, a trust all of which is treated  
48 as owned by a decedent under subpart E (section 671 and following), part I, subchapter J, chapter  
49 1 of the Internal Revenue Code as of the date of the decedent's death must obtain a new taxpayer  
50 identification number following the death of the decedent if the trust will continue after the death of  
51 the decedent.

52 (B) Taxpayer identification number of trust with multiple owners. With respect to a portion of a trust  
53 treated as owned under subpart E (section 671 and following), part I, subchapter J, chapter 1  
54 (subpart E) of the Internal Revenue Code by a decedent as of the date of the decedent's death, if,

1 following the death of the decedent, the portion treated as owned by the decedent remains part of the  
2 original trust and the other portion (or portions) of the trust continues to be treated as owned under  
3 subpart E by a grantor(s) or other person(s), the trust reports under the taxpayer identification  
4 number assigned to the trust prior to the decedent's death and the portion of the trust treated as  
5 owned by the decedent prior to the decedent's death (assuming the decedent's portion of the trust is  
6 not treated as terminating upon the decedent's death) continues to report under the taxpayer  
7 identification number used for reporting by the other portion (or portions) of the trust. For example,  
8 if a trust, reporting under §1.671-4(a) of this chapter, is treated as owned by three persons and one  
9 of them dies, the trust, including the portion of the trust no longer treated as owned by a grantor or  
10 other person, continues to report under the tax identification number assigned to the trust prior to  
11 the death of that person. See §1.671-4(a) of this chapter regarding rules for filing the Form 1041,  
12 "U.S. Income Tax Return for Estates and Trusts," where only a portion of the trust is treated as  
13 owned by one or more persons under subpart E.

14 (ii) Furnishing correct taxpayer identification number to payors following the death of the decedent. If  
15 the trust continues after the death of the decedent and is required to obtain a new taxpayer identification  
16 number under paragraph (a)(3)(i)(A) of this section, the trustee must furnish payors with a new Form  
17 W-9, "Request for Taxpayer Identification Number and Certification," or an acceptable substitute Form  
18 W-9, containing the new taxpayer identification number required under paragraph (a)(3)(i)(A) of this  
19 section, the name of the trust, and the address of the trustee.

20 (4) Taxpayer identification number to be used by a trust upon termination of a section 645 election—

21 (i) If there is an executor. Upon the termination of the section 645 election period, if there is an executor,  
22 the trustee of the former electing trust may need to obtain a taxpayer identification number. If §1.645-  
23 1(g) of this chapter regarding the appointment of an executor after a section 645 election is made applies  
24 to the electing trust, the electing trust must obtain a new TIN upon termination of the election period. See  
25 the instructions to the Form 1041 for whether a new taxpayer identification number is required for other  
26 former electing trusts.

27 (ii) If there is no executor. Upon termination of the section 645 election period, if there is no executor,  
28 the trustee of the former electing trust must obtain a new taxpayer identification number.

29 (iii) Requirement to provide taxpayer identification number to payors. If the trustee is required to obtain  
30 a new taxpayer identification number for a former electing trust pursuant to this paragraph (a)(4), or  
31 pursuant to the instructions to the Form 1041, the trustee must furnish all payors of the trust with a  
32 completed Form W-9 or acceptable substitute Form W-9 signed under penalties of perjury by the trustee  
33 providing each payor with the name of the trust, the new taxpayer identification number, and the address  
34 of the trustee.

35 (5) Persons treated as payors. For purposes of paragraphs (a)(2), (3), and (4) of this section, a payor is a person  
36 described in §§1.671-4(b)(4) of this chapter.

37 (6) Effective date. Paragraphs (a)(3), (4), and (5) of this section apply to trusts of decedents dying on or after  
38 December 24, 2002.

39 (b) Requirement to furnish one's own number—

40 **(1) U.S. persons. Every U.S. person who makes under this title a return, statement, or other document must**  
41 **furnish its own taxpayer identifying number as required by the forms and the accompanying instructions. A**  
42 **U.S. person whose number must be included on a document filed by another person must give the taxpayer**  
43 **identifying number so required to the other person on request. For penalties for failure to supply taxpayer**  
44 **identifying numbers, see sections 6721 through 6724. For provisions dealing specifically with the duty of**  
45 **employees with respect to their social security numbers, see §31.6011(b)-2 (a) and (b) of this chapter**  
46 **(Employment Tax Regulations). For provisions dealing specifically with the duty of employers with respect to**  
47 **employer identification numbers, see §31.6011(b)-1 of this chapter (Employment Tax Regulations).**

48 (2) Foreign persons. The provisions of paragraph (b)(1) of this section regarding the furnishing of one's own  
49 number shall apply to the following foreign persons—

50 (i) A foreign person that has income effectively connected with the conduct of a U.S. trade or business  
51 at any time during the taxable year;

52 (ii) A foreign person that has a U.S. office or place of business or a U.S. fiscal or paying agent at any  
53 time during the taxable year;

54 (iii) A nonresident alien treated as a resident under section 6013(g) or (h);

1 (iv) A foreign person that makes a return of tax (including income, estate, and gift tax returns), an  
2 amended return, or a refund claim under this title but excluding information returns, statements, or  
3 documents;

4 (v) A foreign person that makes an election under §301.7701-3(c);

5 (vi) A foreign person that furnishes a withholding certificate described in §1.1441-1(e)(2) or (3) of  
6 this chapter or §1.1441-5(c)(2)(iv) or (3)(iii) of this chapter to the extent required under §1.1441-  
7 1(e)(4)(vii) of this chapter;

8 (vii) A foreign person whose taxpayer identifying number is required to be furnished on any return,  
9 statement, or other document as required by the income tax regulations under section 897 or 1445.  
10 This paragraph (b)(2)(vii) applies as of November 3, 2003; and

11 (viii) A foreign person that furnishes a withholding certificate described in §1.1446-1(c)(2) or (3) of  
12 this chapter or whose taxpayer identification number is required to be furnished on any return,  
13 statement, or other document as required by the income tax regulations under section 1446. This  
14 paragraph (b)(2)(viii) shall apply to partnership taxable years beginning after May 18, 2005, or such  
15 earlier time as the regulations under §§1.1446-1 through 1.1446-5 of this chapter apply by reason of  
16 an election under §1.1446-7 of this chapter.

17 (c) Requirement to furnish another's number. Every person required under this title to make a return, statement,  
18 or other document must furnish such taxpayer identifying numbers of other U.S. persons and foreign persons that  
19 are described in paragraph (b)(2)(i), (ii), (iii), (vi), (vii), or (viii) of this section as required by the forms and the  
20 accompanying instructions. The taxpayer identifying number of any person furnishing a withholding certificate  
21 referred to in paragraph (b)(2)(vi) or (viii) of this section shall also be furnished if it is actually known to the  
22 person making a return, statement, or other document described in this paragraph (c). If the person making the  
23 return, statement, or other document does not know the taxpayer identifying number of the other person, and such  
24 other person is one that is described in paragraph (b)(2)(i), (ii), (iii), (vi), (vii), or (viii) of this section, such  
25 person must request the other person's number. The request should state that the identifying number is required  
26 to be furnished under authority of law. When the person making the return, statement, or other document does  
27 not know the number of the other person, and has complied with the request provision of this paragraph (c), such  
28 person must sign an affidavit on the transmittal document forwarding such returns, statements, or other  
29 documents to the Internal Revenue Service, so stating. A person required to file a taxpayer identifying number  
30 shall correct any errors in such filing when such person's attention has been drawn to them. References in this  
31 paragraph (c) to paragraph (b)(2)(viii) of this section shall apply to partnership taxable years beginning after  
32 May 18, 2005, or such earlier time as the regulations under §§1.1446-1 through 1.1446-5 of this chapter apply  
33 by reason of an election under §1.1446-7 of this chapter.

34 (d) Obtaining a taxpayer identifying number—

35 (1) Social security number. Any individual required to furnish a social security number pursuant to paragraph  
36 (b) of this section shall apply for one, if he has not done so previously, on Form SS-5, which may be obtained  
37 from any Social Security Administration or Internal Revenue Service office. He shall make such application far  
38 enough in advance of the first required use of such number to permit issuance of the number in time for  
39 compliance with such requirement. The form, together with any supplementary statement, shall be prepared and  
40 filed in accordance with the form, instructions, and regulations applicable thereto, and shall set forth fully and  
41 clearly the data therein called for. Individuals who are ineligible for or do not wish to participate in the benefits  
42 of the social security program shall nevertheless obtain a social security number if they are required to furnish  
43 such a number pursuant to paragraph (b) of this section.

44 (2) Employer identification number—

45 (i) In general. Any person required to furnish an employer identification number must apply for one, if not done  
46 so previously, on Form SS-4. A Form SS-4 may be obtained from any office of the Internal Revenue Service, U.S.  
47 consular office abroad, or from an acceptance agent described in paragraph (d)(3)(iv) of this section. The person  
48 must make such application far enough in advance of the first required use of the employer identification number  
49 to permit issuance of the number in time for compliance with such requirement. The form, together with any  
50 supplementary statement, must be prepared and filed in accordance with the form, accompanying instructions,  
51 and relevant regulations, and must set forth fully and clearly the requested data.

52 (ii) [Reserved]

53 (iii) Special rule for Section 708(b)(1)(B) terminations. A new partnership that is formed as a result of the  
54 termination of a partnership under section 708(b)(1)(B) will retain the employer identification number of the  
55 terminated partnership. This paragraph (d)(2)(iii) applies to terminations of partnerships under section  
56 708(b)(1)(B) occurring on or after May 9, 1997; however, this paragraph (d)(2)(iii) may be applied to



1 terminations occurring on or after May 9, 1996, provided that the partnership and its partners apply this  
2 paragraph (d)(2)(iii) to the termination in a consistent manner.

3 Therefore, Social Security Numbers and/or TINs can ONLY be mandated for or issued to those WITHIN the IRS and no one  
4 else. For further information on this subject, see:

*About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 5 **9 Social Security Numbers**

### 6 **9.1 Introduction**

7 All those assigned Social Security Numbers are federal “employees”. For the proof, we refer you to the Privacy Act, [5 U.S.C.](#)  
8 [§552a](#), which says:

9 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)  
10 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

11 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

12 (13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,  
13 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), individuals entitled to  
14 receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the  
15 United States (including survivor benefits).

16 The above is also confirmed by the regulation which authorizes issuance of the number at [20 C.F.R. §422.104](#). That section  
17 falls under Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations, which is entitled “Employee’s Benefits”. The “employee” they are  
18 talking about is that defined in 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1:

19 [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1 Employee:](#)

20 “...the term [employee] includes officers and employees, whether elected or appointed, of the United States, a  
21 [federal] State, Territory, Puerto Rico or any political subdivision, thereof, or the District of Columbia, or any  
22 agency or instrumentality of any one or more of the foregoing. The term ‘employee’ also includes an officer of  
23 a corporation.”

24 The federal government has no jurisdiction within a state to control behavior of private employees, and therefore the only  
25 type of “employee” they can be referring to in the context of Social Security Numbers is public employees who work for the  
26 federal government. Note that Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations qualifies as “legislation” in the context of the  
27 Supreme Court ruling below:

28 “It is no longer open to question that the general government, unlike the states, *Hammer v. Dagenhart*, [247 U.S.](#)  
29 [251, 275](#), 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, *Ann.Cas.1918E 724*, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal  
30 affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.”  
31 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co.*, [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

32 IRS also has a code word or “word of art” that they use to describe this employment relationship. It is called a “trade or  
33 business”, which is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#) as “the functions of a public office”. A “trade or business” is the main  
34 thing that is taxable under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code. To supply an SSN is to admit that you are a federal  
35 “employee” who is engaged in a taxable activity. Any bank account which has the number attached also effectively becomes  
36 property of the federal government, because the number, which is government property, can only be used in the execution  
37 of the official duties of a federal “employee” in the furtherance of a “public purpose”. To use public property for any other  
38 purpose is illegal under [18 U.S.C. §208](#).

39 Having a Social Security Number also creates a “presumption” that you are domiciled in the “United States”, which is defined  
40 in the I.R.C. as the “District of Columbia” in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(9\)](#) and (a)(10). What “U.S. citizens” and “residents aliens”  
41 listed below have in common is a “domicile” in the “United States”:

42 [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(g\)](#)

1 (g) Special rules for taxpayer identifying numbers issued to foreign persons—

2 (1) General rule—

3 (i) Social security number. A social security number is generally identified in the records and database of the  
4 Internal Revenue Service as a number belonging to a U.S. citizen or resident alien individual. A person may  
5 establish a different status for the number by providing proof of foreign status with the Internal Revenue  
6 Service under such procedures as the Internal Revenue Service shall prescribe, including the use of a form as  
7 the Internal Revenue Service may specify. Upon accepting an individual as a nonresident alien individual, the  
8 Internal Revenue Service will assign this status to the individual's social security number.

9 The U.S. Supreme Court also admitted that this very domicile is the basis for instituting federal income taxes:

10 "Thus, the Court has frequently held that domicile or residence, more substantial than mere presence in transit  
11 or sojourn, is an adequate basis for taxation, including income, property, and death taxes. Since the Fourteenth  
12 Amendment makes one a citizen of the state wherein he resides, the fact of residence creates universally  
13 reciprocal duties of protection by the state and of allegiance and support by the citizen. The latter obviously  
14 includes a duty to pay taxes, and their nature and measure is largely a political matter. Of course, the situs of  
15 property may tax it regardless of the citizenship, domicile, or residence of the owner, the most obvious illustration  
16 being a tax on realty laid by the state in which the realty is located."  
17 [Miller Brothers Co. v. Maryland, [347 U.S. 340](#) (1954)]

18 Therefore, if someone asks you for a Social Security Number on any form or application, indirectly they are asking you two  
19 questions identified below. If you give them a number, your answer to both questions is YES:

- 20 1. Are you a federal "employee" on official business?  
21 2. Is your domicile in the District of Columbia?

22 Therefore, those who don't consent to be federal "employee", domiciliaries of the federal zone, or "taxpayers" cannot indicate  
23 a number on any government form and where one is requested, must instead indicate:

- 24 1. Nothing: Wait if they ask you. If they insist, put one of the following 3  
25 2. "NA"= "None Available" or Not Applicable"  
26 3. "NONE"= NONE or "NONE TO GIVE"

## 27 **9.2 Social Security Numbers (SSNs) and Taxpayer Identification Numbers (TINs) are what the** 28 **FTC calls a "franchise mark"**<sup>3</sup>

29 The Federal Trade Commission (F.T.C.) has defined a commercial franchise as follows:

30 ". . . a commercial business arrangement is a "franchise" if it satisfies three definitional elements. Specifically,  
31 the franchisor must:

- 32 (1) promise to provide a trademark or other commercial symbol;  
33 (2) promise to exercise significant control or provide significant assistance in the operation of the business; and  
34 (3) require a minimum payment of at least \$500 during the first six months of operations."  
35 [FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008, p. 1;  
36 SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

37 In the context of the above document, the "Social Security Number" or "Taxpayer Identification Number" function essentially  
38 as what the FTC calls a "franchise mark". It behaves as what we call a "de facto license" to represent Caesar as a public  
39 officer:

40 "A franchise entails the right to operate a business that is "identified or associated with the franchisor's  
41 trademark, or to offer, sell, or distribute goods, services, or commodities that are identified or associated with  
42 the franchisor's trademark." The term "trademark" is intended to be read broadly to cover not only trademarks,  
43 but any service mark, trade name, or other advertising or commercial symbol. This is generally referred to as the  
44 "trademark" or "mark" element.

---

<sup>3</sup> Source: *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 3; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 *The franchisor [the government] need not own the mark itself, but at the very least must have the right to*  
2 *license the use of the mark to others. Indeed, the right to use the franchisor's mark in the operation of the*  
3 *business - either by selling goods or performing services identified with the mark or by using the mark, in*  
4 *whole or in part, in the business' name - is an integral part of franchising. In fact, a supplier can avoid Rule*  
5 *coverage of a particular distribution arrangement by expressly prohibiting the distributor from using its mark."*  
6 *[FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008;*  
7 *SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>*

8 This same SSN or TIN “ franchise mark” is what the Bible calls “the mark of the beast”. It defines “the Beast” as the  
9 government or civil rulers:

10 *"And I saw **the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies**, gathered together to make war against Him who*  
11 *sat on the horse and against His army."*  
12 *[Rev. 19:19, Bible, NKJV]*

13 *"He [the government BEAST] causes all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and slave, to receive a mark*  
14 *on their right hand or on their foreheads, <sup>17</sup> and that no one may buy or sell except one who has the mark or the*  
15 *name of the beast, or the number of his name.*  
16 *[Rev. 13:16-17, Bible, NKJV]*

17 The “business” that is “operated” or “licensed” by THE BEAST in statutes is called a “trade or business” which is defined as  
18 follows:

19 *26 U.S.C. Sec. 7701(a)(26)*

20 *"The term 'trade or business' includes the performance of the functions of a public office."*

21 Those engaged in “the trade or business” franchise activity are officers of Caesar and have fired God as their civil protector.  
22 By becoming said public officers or officers of Caesar, they have violated the FIRST COMMANDMENT of the Ten  
23 Commandments, because they are “serving other gods”, and the pagan god they serve is a man:

24 *"You shall have no other gods [including governments or civil rulers] before Me.*

25 *"You shall not make for yourself a carved image—any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in*  
26 *the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; **you shall not bow down to them nor serve them. For***  
27 ***I, the LORD your God, am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children to the third and***  
28 ***fourth generations of those who hate Me**, but showing mercy to thousands, to those who love Me and keep My*  
29 *commandments.*  
30 *[Exodus 20:3-6, Bible, NKJV]*

31 By “bowing down” as indicated above, the Bible means that you cannot become UNEQUAL or especially INFERIOR to any  
32 government or civil ruler under the civil law. In other words, you cannot surrender your equality and be civilly governed by  
33 any government or civil ruler under the Roman system of jus civile, civil law, or civil “statutes”. That is not to say that you  
34 are lawless or an “anarchist” by any means, because you are still accountable under criminal law, equity, and the common  
35 law in any court. All civil statutory codes make the government superior and you inferior so you can’t consent to a domicile  
36 and thereby become subject to it. The word “subjection” in the following means INFERIORITY:

37 *"Protectio trahit subjectionem, subjectio projectionem.*  
38 *Protection draws to it subjection, subjection, protection. Co. Litt. 65."*  
39 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*  
40 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviarsMaxims.htm>*

41 Below are ways one becomes subject to Caesar’s civil statutory “codes” and civil franchises as a “subject”, and thereby  
42 surrenders their equality to engage in government idolatry:

- 43 1. Domicile by choice: Choosing domicile within a specific jurisdiction.
- 44 2. Domicile by operation of law. Also called domicile of necessity:
  - 45 2.1. Representing an entity that has a domicile within a specific jurisdiction even though not domiciled oneself in said  
46 jurisdiction. For instance, representing a federal corporation as a public officer of said corporation, even though  
47 domiciled outside the federal zone. The authority for this type of jurisdiction is, for instance, Federal Rule of  
48 Civil Procedure 17(b).
  - 49 2.2. Becoming a dependent of someone else, and thereby assuming the same domicile as that of your care giver. For

- 1 instance, being a minor and dependent and having the same civil domicile as your parents. Another example is  
2 becoming a government dependent and assuming the domicile of the government paying you the welfare check.  
3 2.3. Being committed to a prison as a prisoner, and thereby assuming the domicile of the government owning or  
4 funding the prison.

5 Those who violate the First Commandment by doing any of the above become subject to the civil statutory franchises or  
6 codes. They are thereby committing the following form of idolatry because they are nominating a King to be ABOVE them  
7 rather than EQUAL to them under the common law:

8 *Then all the elders of Israel gathered together and came to Samuel at Ramah, and said to him, "Look, you are  
9 old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Now make us a king to judge us like all the nations [and be OVER  
10 them]"*.

11 *But the thing displeased Samuel when they said, "Give us a king to judge us." So Samuel prayed to the Lord.  
12 And the Lord said to Samuel, "Heed the voice of the people in all that they say to you; for they have rejected  
13 Me [God], that I should not reign over them. According to all the works which they have done since the day that  
14 I brought them up out of Egypt, even to this day—with which they have forsaken Me and served other gods  
15 [Kings, in this case]—so they are doing to you also [government becoming idolatry]. Now therefore, heed their  
16 voice. However, you shall solemnly forewarn them, and show them the behavior of the king who will reign  
17 over them."*

18 *So Samuel told all the words of the LORD to the people who asked him for a king. And he said, "This will be the  
19 behavior of the king who will reign over you: He will take [STEAL] your sons and appoint them for his own  
20 chariots and to be his horsemen, and some will run before his chariots. He will appoint captains over his  
21 thousands and captains over his fifties, will set some to plow his ground and reap his harvest, and some to  
22 make his weapons of war and equipment for his chariots. He will take [STEAL] your daughters to be  
23 perfumers, cooks, and bakers. And he will take [STEAL] the best of your fields, your vineyards, and your olive  
24 groves, and give them to his servants. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your grain and your vintage, and give  
25 it to his officers and servants. And he will take [STEAL] your male servants, your female servants, your finest  
26 young men, and your donkeys, and put them to his work [as SLAVES]. He will take [STEAL] a tenth of your  
27 sheep. And you will be his servants. And you will cry out in that day because of your king whom you have  
28 chosen for yourselves, and the LORD will not hear you in that day."*

29 *Nevertheless the people refused to obey the voice of Samuel; and they said, "No, but we will have a king over us,  
30 that we also may be like all the nations, and that our king may judge us and go out before us and fight our battles."  
31 [[1 Sam. 8:4-20](#), Bible, NKJV]*

### 32 **9.3 State citizens or nationals cannot use numbers<sup>4</sup>**

33 26 U.S.C. §6109 prescribes when identifying numbers must be used.

34 *U.S. Code* › [Title 26](#) › [Subtitle F](#) › [Chapter 61](#) › [Subchapter B](#) › § 6109  
35 [26 U.S. Code § 6109 - Identifying numbers](#)

#### 36 **(a) SUPPLYING OF IDENTIFYING NUMBERS**

37 *When required by regulations prescribed by the Secretary:*

##### 38 **(1) INCLUSION IN RETURNS**

39 *Any person required under the authority of this title to make a return, statement, or other document shall*  
40 *include in such return, statement, or other document such identifying number as may be prescribed for*  
41 *securing proper identification of such person.*

##### 42 **(2) FURNISHING NUMBER TO OTHER PERSONS**

43 *Any person with respect to whom a return, statement, or other document is required under the authority of*  
44 *this title to be made by another person or whose identifying number is required to be shown on a return of*  
45 *another person shall furnish to such other person such identifying number as may be prescribed for securing*  
46 *his proper identification.*

##### 47 **(3) FURNISHING NUMBER OF ANOTHER PERSON**

---

<sup>4</sup> Source: *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 9; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 Any person required under the authority of this title to make a return, statement, or other document with  
2 respect to another person shall request from such other person, and shall include in any such return,  
3 statement, or other document, such identifying number as may be prescribed for securing proper  
4 identification of such other person.

5 **(4) FURNISHING IDENTIFYING NUMBER OF TAX RETURN PREPARER**

6 Any return or claim for refund prepared by a tax return preparer shall bear such identifying number for  
7 securing proper identification of such preparer, his employer, or both, as may be prescribed. For purposes  
8 of this paragraph, the terms "return" and "claim for refund" have the respective meanings given to such  
9 terms by section 6696(e).

10 For purposes of paragraphs (1), (2), and (3), the identifying number of an individual (or his estate) shall be  
11 such individual's social security account number.

12 **(b) LIMITATION**

13 *(1) Except as provided in paragraph (2), a return of any person with respect to his liability for tax, or any*  
14 *statement or other document in support thereof, shall not be considered for purposes of paragraphs (2) and*  
15 *(3) of subsection (a) as a return, statement, or other document with respect to another person.*

16 *(2) For purposes of paragraphs (2) and (3) of subsection (a), a return of an estate or trust with respect to*  
17 *its liability for tax, and any statement or other document in support thereof, shall be considered as a return,*  
18 *statement, or other document with respect to each beneficiary of such estate or trust.*

19 So the requirement to furnish, and by implication apply for and receive, a government issued identifying number is as follows:

- 20 1. When regulations issued by the Secretary of Treasury require it.
- 21 2. In the context of statutory "persons":
  - 22 2.1. On tax returns or information returns (e.g. W-2, 1098, 1099, etc.)
  - 23 2.2. To another person ONLY when a return must be filed against them, such as an information return.  
24 This would include "withholding agents".
- 25 3. In the context of tax return preparers.

26 State citizens or nationals do not fit into any of the above circumstances, because:

- 27 1. There are no implementing regulations for enforcement of the Internal Revenue Code pertaining to the  
28 "tax" imposed under Subtitle A. Hence, item 1 above does not apply. See:

IRS Due Process Meeting Handout, Form #03.008 FORMS PAGE: <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm">https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm</a> DIRECT LINK: <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/03-Discovery/IRSDueProcMtgHandout.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/03-Discovery/IRSDueProcMtgHandout.pdf</a>
--

- 29 2. State citizens or nationals are not STATUTORY civil "persons" because they have a foreign domicile  
30 outside the CIVIL and exclusive jurisdiction of the national government. This rules out item 2 above  
31 and 26 U.S.C. §6109(a)(2) and (3).. See:
  - 32 2.1. Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002  
33 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
  - 34 2.2. Citizenship Status v. Tax Status, Form #10.011, Section 12  
35 [https://sedm.org/Forms/10-](https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm)  
36 [Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm](https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/CitizenshipStatusVTaxStatus/CitizenshipVTaxStatus.htm)
- 37 3. State citizens or nationals are not domiciled or present within the geographical definition of "United  
38 States" defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110 and therefore are "foreign" but  
39 not "persons" under the Internal Revenue Code. Again, this rules out item 2 above and 26 U.S.C.  
40 §6109(a)(2) and (3). Therefore, they are NEITHER:
  - 41 3.1. Statutory "U.S. persons" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30). You can't be a "U.S. person" UNLESS  
42 you are either physically present within or domiciled within the territorial "United States" ..NOR
  - 43 3.2. Statutory "Foreign persons" 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1. You can't be a "foreign person" without ALSO  
44 being a STATUTORY "person".
- 45 4. 26 U.S.C. §6109(a)(4) relating to Tax Return Preparers doesn't apply, because it is a CRIME for state  
46 citizens or nationals to file a tax return. See:
  - 47 4.1. Why It's a Crime for a State Citizen to File a 1040 Income Tax Return, Form #08.021

1 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

2 4.2. Legal Requirement to File Federal Income Tax Returns, Form #05.009

3 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

4 5. We prove in the following that ALL statutory civil law, if it imposes duties OTHER than reparations for  
5 injuries paid ONLY to the victims of the injury, is law for government and not private people or humans.  
6 Taxation is a civil liability and therefore a civil statutory franchise that can and does regulate ONLY  
7 public officers on official business. State citizens or nationals are NOT such “public officers” and have  
8 a right NOT to be compelled to become one. A violation of this right is involuntary servitude in violation  
9 of the Thirteenth Amendment.

10 5.1. Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037

11 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 5.2. Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You Are a “Public Officer” for Income Tax Purposes,  
13 Form #05.008

14 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

15 5.3. Proof That There Is a “Straw Man”, Form #05.042

16 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 17 **9.4 Who can lawfully be issued a "Social Security Number"?<sup>5</sup>**

18 First of all, who can Social Security Numbers be issued to? The answer is found in [20 C.F.R. §422.104](#):

19 *Code of Federal Regulations*  
20 [TITLE 20--EMPLOYEES' BENEFITS](#)  
21 *CHAPTER III--SOCIAL SECURITY ADMINISTRATION*  
22 *PART 422\_ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES--Table of Contents*  
23 *Subpart B\_General Procedures*  
24 [Sec. 422.104 Who can be assigned a social security number.](#)

25 (a) *Persons eligible for SSN assignment. We can assign you a social security number if you meet the evidence*  
26 *requirements in §422.107 and you are:*

27 (1) *A United States citizen; or*

28 (2) *An alien lawfully admitted to the United States for permanent residence or under other authority of law*  
29 *permitting you to work in the United States (§422.105 describes how we determine if a nonimmigrant alien is*  
30 *permitted to work in the United States); or*

31 (3) *An alien who cannot provide evidence of alien status showing lawful admission to the U.S., or an alien with*  
32 *evidence of lawful admission but without authority to work in the U.S., if the evidence described in §422.107(e)*  
33 *does not exist, but only for a valid nonwork reason. We consider you to have a valid nonwork reason if:*

34 (i) *You need a social security number to satisfy a Federal statute or regulation that requires you to have a social*  
35 *security number in order to receive a Federally-funded benefit to which you have otherwise established*  
36 *entitlement and you reside either in or outside the U.S.; or*

37 (ii) *You need a social security number to satisfy a State or local law that requires you to have a social security*  
38 *number in order to receive public assistance benefits to which you have otherwise established entitlement, and*  
39 *you are legally in the United States.*

40 (b) *Annotation for a nonwork purpose. If we assign you a social security number as an alien for a nonwork*  
41 *purpose, we will indicate in our records that you are not authorized to work. We will also mark your social*  
42 *security card with a legend such as “NOT VALID FOR EMPLOYMENT.” If earnings are reported to us on your*  
43 *number, we will inform the Department of Homeland Security of the reported earnings.*  
44 *[68 FR 55308, Sept. 25, 2003]*

45 The section above very deceptively doesn't indicate that the main prerequisite of receiving a number is that one is acting as  
46 or agrees to act as a federal "employee" or “public officer”, but this is indeed the case. The first thing we notice about the  
47 above, is that it is in [Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations](#), which is entitled "Employee's Benefits". That term  
48 "[employee](#)" is defined in [5 U.S.C. §2105](#), [26 U.S.C. §3401\(c\)](#) , and [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1](#) as a federal employee and NOT

---

<sup>5</sup> Source: *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 7; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 a private employee. The federal government has no authority over private employees or private employers in states of the  
2 Union, as confirmed by the U.S. Supreme Court:

3 *"It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states**, Hammer v. Dagenhart, [247 U.S.](#)  
4 [251, 275](#), 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, **possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**  
5 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.**"*  
6 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co.*, [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936) ]  
7

8 *"The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions*  
9 *concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court***  
10 ***has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their***  
11 ***political subdivisions.** The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation*  
12 *upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. United States v. Butler, supra."*  
13 [*Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1*, [298 U.S. 513](#); 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936) ]

14 The IRS also admits in its own Internal Revenue Manual, in black and white, that private employers do not have to deduct or  
15 withhold:

16 *Internal Revenue Manual (I.R.M.), Section 5.14.10.2 (09-30-2004)*  
17 *Payroll Deduction Agreements*

18 *2. Private employers, states, and political subdivisions are not required to enter into payroll deduction*  
19 *agreements. Taxpayers should determine whether their employers will accept and process executed agreements*  
20 *before agreements are submitted for approval or finalized.*  
21 [<http://www.irs.gov/irm/part5/ch14s10.html>]

22 Consequently, whenever you use the SSN in any context, which is "public property" owned by the government, you are  
23 admitting to be acting as a federal "employee" on official duty. That is the only way the government can lawfully operate,  
24 because if they didn't do it this way, they would be abusing their taxing power to become a Robinhood who transfers property  
25 between citizens, which the U.S. Supreme Court said below they cannot lawfully do:

26 *"In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, **Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and***  
27 ***State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned** a law which*  
28 *punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and*  
29 *labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that*  
30 *made a man judge in his own case; and **a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the***  
31 ***government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,'***  
32 ***he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they***  
33 ***have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence***  
34 ***into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment]***  
35 ***contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a***  
36 ***Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!] if they had not been expressly restrained,***  
37 ***would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.'** 3 Dall.*  
38 ***388."***  
39 [*Sinking Fund Cases*, 99 U.S. 700 (1878)]

40 Consequently, if you are receiving federal payments or "benefits", there are only two ways to describe the result:

- 41 1. Your government is a thief and a Robinhood and you continue to be a private citizen....OR
- 42 2. You Are a federal "employee" and the payment is "employment compensation".

43 Take your pick, but you have to pick either one of the two and not both.

44 If the number is attached to any of your bank or financial accounts, those accounts are owned by the federal government and  
45 under their supervision because they were opened by its "employees" or "public officers" in the conduct of a type of federal  
46 employment called a "trade or business". A "trade or business" is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(26) as a "public office" in  
47 which you essentially become a business partner with the federal government. Your employment compensation consists of:

- 48 1. Deferred employment compensation called Social Security benefits.
- 49 2. Unemployment compensation (FICA) benefits
- 50 3. Medicare benefits
- 51 4. Reductions in federal tax liability taken under the following sections of the code:

- 1 4.1. Graduated and reduced rate of tax under [26 U.S.C. §1](#)
- 2 4.2. Earned income credit under [26 U.S.C. §32](#)
- 3 4.3. "Trade or Business" deductions under [26 U.S.C. §162](#)

4 In the context of federal "benefit" programs, which essentially amount to "social insurance", the Privacy Act, 5 U.S.C. §552a  
5 confirms that all those who participate in such programs are "federal personnel":

6 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)  
7 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

8 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

9 (13) the term "Federal personnel" means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,  
10 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), individuals entitled to  
11 receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the  
12 United States (including survivor benefits).

13 Consequently, anyone who asks you to supply YOUR "Social Security Number" indirectly is asking you the following TWO  
14 questions:

- 15 1. "Are you a federal "employee" or "public officer" on official duty at the moment?" . . . AND
- 16 2. If you are, what is your license number to act in that capacity?

17 The answer to this question should always be that you are a private human being and not a statutory "person" or "individual"  
18 and who cannot lawfully possess or use government property or numbers, and that it is UNLAWFUL for you to impersonate  
19 a "public officer" of the U.S. government in violation of [18 U.S.C. §912](#) by providing or using one as a private human being.  
20 Furthermore, if they insist that you have or use one, then make sure you fill out an IRS Form 56 and make THEM, not YOU  
21 the surety and the person responsible for the duties associated with the "public office" they are effectively creating by using  
22 a number against your will. The [First Amendment](#) to the United States Constitution guarantees us a right of free association.  
23 This implies at least the ability to determine when we are working and when we are off work. The employment contract for  
24 federal "employees" is found in [Title 5 of the U.S. Code](#). It doesn't say what the working hours are for federal benefit  
25 recipients, and therefore we can choose what those hours are even if we did voluntarily apply for and continue to use such a  
26 number.

27 If you would like a more thorough analysis of why "taxpayers" under Subtitle A of the Internal Revenue Code are nearly all  
28 federal "employees", please read our free pamphlet below:

[Why Your Government is Either a Thief or You Are a "Public Officer" for Income Tax Purposes, Form #05.008](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

29 If you find anything wrong with the above analysis or any part of this article, then please send us your corrections so we can  
30 improve them.

## 31 **9.5 Who owns the CARD, the NUMBER, and the LABEL and why you don't "have" a** 32 **STATUTORY number unless you can control government with it**<sup>6</sup>

### 33 **9.5.1 Social Security CARD as PROPERTY**

34 First of all, based on the discussion in section 2 earlier, the only parties who can lawfully be assigned a Social Security  
35 Number are federal "employees". The SOCIAL SECURITY CARD is "public property" owned exclusively by the federal  
36 government, as confirmed by the regulations authorizing its issuance:

37 [Title 20: Employees' Benefits](#)  
38 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)  
39 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)

---

<sup>6</sup> Source: *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 7; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.



1 [§ 422.103 Social security numbers.](#)

2 (d) Social security number cards.

3 A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social security number card from SSA within a  
4 reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104 regarding the assignment of social security  
5 number cards to aliens.) **Social security number cards are the property of SSA and must be returned upon**  
6 **request.**

7 Notice that the above regulation is in Title 20, which is “Employee’s Benefits”. If you aren’t an “employee” as defined in 5  
8 U.S.C. §2105, then you can’t receive this “benefit”.

9 [TITLE 5 > PART III > Subpart A > CHAPTER 21 > § 2105](#)  
10 [§ 2105. Employee](#)

11 (a) For the purpose of this title, “employee”, except as otherwise provided by this section or when specifically  
12 modified, means an officer and an individual who is—

13 (1) appointed in the civil service by one of the following acting in an official capacity—

- 14 (A) the President;  
15 (B) a Member or Members of Congress, or the Congress;  
16 (C) a member of a uniformed service;  
17 (D) an individual who is an employee under this section;  
18 (E) the head of a Government controlled corporation; or  
19 (F) an adjutant general designated by the Secretary concerned under section 709 (c) of title 32;

20 (2) engaged in the performance of a Federal function under authority of law or an Executive act; and  
21 (3) subject to the supervision of an individual named by paragraph (1) of this subsection while engaged  
22 in the performance of the duties of his position.

23 (b) An individual who is employed at the United States Naval Academy in the midshipmen’s laundry, the  
24 midshipmen’s tailor shop, the midshipmen’s cobbler and barber shops, and the midshipmen’s store, except an  
25 individual employed by the Academy dairy (if any), and whose employment in such a position began before  
26 October 1, 1996, and has been uninterrupted in such a position since that date is deemed an employee.

27 (c) An employee paid from nonappropriated funds of the Army and Air Force Exchange Service, Army and Air  
28 Force Motion Picture Service, Navy Ship’s Stores Ashore, Navy exchanges, Marine Corps exchanges, Coast  
29 Guard exchanges, and other instrumentalities of the United States under the jurisdiction of the armed forces  
30 conducted for the comfort, pleasure, contentment, and mental and physical improvement of personnel of the  
31 armed forces is deemed not an employee for the purpose of—

32 (1) laws administered by the Office of Personnel Management, except—

- 33 (A) section 7204;  
34 (B) as otherwise specifically provided in this title;  
35 (C) the Fair Labor Standards Act of 1938;  
36 (D) for the purpose of entering into an interchange agreement to provide for the noncompetitive movement of  
37 employees between such instrumentalities and the competitive service; or  
38 (E) subchapter V of chapter 63, which shall be applied so as to construe references to benefit programs to refer  
39 to applicable programs for employees paid from nonappropriated funds; or

40 (2) subchapter I of chapter 81, chapter 84 (except to the extent specifically provided therein), and section 7902  
41 of this title.

42 This subsection does not affect the status of these nonappropriated fund activities as Federal instrumentalities.

43 (d) A Reserve of the armed forces who is not on active duty or who is on active duty for training is deemed not an  
44 employee or an individual holding an office of trust or profit or discharging an official function under or in  
45 connection with the United States because of his appointment, oath, or status, or any duties or functions performed  
46 or pay or allowances received in that capacity.

47 (e) Except as otherwise provided by law, an employee of the United States Postal Service or of the Postal Rate  
48 Commission is deemed not an employee for purposes of this title.

49 (f) For purposes of sections 1212, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1221, 1222, 2302, and 7701, employees appointed  
50 under chapter 73 or 74 of title 38 shall be employees.

1 Notice also that the definition of “employee” above:

- 2 1. Implicitly EXCLUDES private employees or anyone not expressly identified.
- 3 2. Includes only appointed or commissioned officers of the United States exercising the sovereign functions of a “public
- 4 office” in the U.S. government.
- 5 3. Does not include what most companies would describe as common law employees.

6 The only lawful use of "public property", such as the Social Security Card, is for a "public use". Here is how Black’s Law  
7 Dictionary very eloquently describes it:

8 *“Public purpose. In the law of taxation, eminent domain, etc., this is a term of classification to distinguish the*  
9 *objects for which, according to settled usage, the government is to provide, from those which, by the like usage,*  
10 *are left to private interest, inclination, or liberality. The constitutional requirement that the purpose of any tax,*  
11 *police regulation, or particular exertion of the power of eminent domain shall be the convenience, safety, or*  
12 *welfare of the entire community and not the welfare of a specific individual or class of persons [such as, for*  
13 *instance, federal benefit recipients as individuals]. “Public purpose” that will justify expenditure of public money*  
14 *generally means such an activity as will serve as benefit to community as a body and which at same time is directly*  
15 *related function of government. Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co., 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794.*

16 *The term is synonymous with governmental purpose. As employed to denote the objects for which taxes may be*  
17 *levied, it has no relation to the urgency of the public need or to the extent of the public benefit which is to follow;*  
18 *the essential requisite being that a public service or use shall affect the inhabitants as a community, and not*  
19 *merely as individuals. A public purpose or public business has for its objective the promotion of the public*  
20 *health, safety, morals, general welfare, security, prosperity, and contentment of all the inhabitants or residents*  
21 *within a given political division, as, for example, a state, the sovereign powers of which are exercised to promote*  
22 *such public purpose or public business.”*  
23 *[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231, Emphasis added]*

## 24 **9.5.2 Social Security NUMBER as PROPERTY**

25 We have talked so far ONLY about the CARD and not the NUMBER. The regulation at 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d) says  
26 NOTHING about who owns the NUMBER. Is the NUMBER ALONE also PUBLIC PROPERTY? The answer to is NO.  
27 It takes more than just a mere number to be PROPERTY in a legal sense. From a general perspective, no one can own a  
28 number.

29 So it isn’t a NUMBER as property they are GRANTING with legal strings attached that gives them the power to regulate its  
30 use under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution.

## 31 **9.5.3 “Social Security Number” LABEL as PROPERTY**

32 What about the term “Social Security Number”? Is that property from a legal perspective? The United States Government  
33 hasn’t copyrighted any of its statutes or labels such as “Social Security Number” and can’t legally do so. This is evident by  
34 reading the Copyright Act, 17 U.S.C. §105 so they don’t OWN the LABEL as intellectual property. If the term “Social  
35 Security Number” were property, they would have to trademark it and put an “R” with a circle around it at the end of the  
36 name, for instance.

37 It is true, however, that anything Congress LEGISLATIVELY CREATES it owns. The CREATOR of a thing is ALWAYS  
38 the owner. See:

*Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm>

39 In law:

- 40 1. Rights are property.
- 41 2. Anything that CONVEYS rights is property.
- 42 3. Contracts convey rights and therefore are property.
- 43 4. Franchises are contracts and therefore property.

1 A LABEL put on something such a “Social Security Number” that is legislatively created by congress and is used as a legal  
2 conduit to CONVEY rights and therefore property can therefore ACT as property subject to the regulation and control of its  
3 CREATOR.

4 The act of legislatively CREATING the label that conveys rights and therefore property occurs in the DEFINITIONS section  
5 of legislation. A label such as “Social Security Number” is a THING. THINGS that convey property are called a “res” in  
6 law:

7 *Res. Lat. The subject matter of a trust or will. In the civil law, a thing; an object. As a term of the law, this*  
8 *word has a very wide and extensive signification, including not only things which are objects of property, but also*  
9 *such as are not capable of individual ownership. And in old English law it is said to have a general import,*  
10 *comprehending both corporeal and incorporeal things of whatever kind, nature, or species. By "res," according*  
11 *to the modern civilians, is meant everything that may form an object of rights, in opposition to "persona," which*  
12 *is regarded as a subject of rights. "Res," therefore, in its general meaning, comprises actions of all kinds; while*  
13 *in its restricted sense it comprehends every object of right, except actions. This has reference to the fundamental*  
14 *division of the Institutes that all law relates either to persons, to things, or to actions.*

15 *Res is everything that may form an object of rights and includes an object, subject-matter or status. In re Riggle's*  
16 *Will, 11 A.D.2d. 51 205 N.Y.S.2d. 19, 21, 22. The term is particularly applied to an object, subject-matter, or*  
17 *status, considered as the defendant in an action, or as an object against which, directly, proceedings are taken.*  
18 *Thus, in a prize case, the captured vessel is "the res"; and proceedings of this character are said to be in rem.*  
19 *(See In personam; In Rem.) "Res" may also denote the action or proceeding, as when a cause, which is not*  
20 *between adversary parties, it entitled "In re \_\_\_\_\_".*

21 [. . .]

22 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1304-1306]

23 A legal action against a “res” or which invokes an OBJECT of rights such as a fictional STATUTORY “Social Security  
24 Number” or a statutory “taxpayer” is an IN REM proceeding:

25 *in rem. A technical term used to designate proceedings or actions instituted against the thing, in contradistinction*  
26 *to personal actions, which are said to be in personam.*

27 *"In rem" proceedings encompass any action brought against person in which essential purpose of suit is to*  
28 *determine title to or to affect interests in specific property located within territory over which court has*  
29 *jurisdiction. ReMine ex rel. Liley v. District Court for City and County of Denver, Colo., 709 P.2d. 1379, 1382.*  
30 *It is true that, in a strict sense, a proceeding in rem is one taken directly against property, and has for its object*  
31 *the disposition of property, without reference to the title of individual claimants; but, in a larger and more general*  
32 *sense, the terms are applied to actions between parties, where the direct object is to reach and dispose of property*  
33 *owned by them, or of some interest therein. Such are cases commenced by attachment against the property of*  
34 *debtors, or instituted to partition real estate, foreclose a mortgage, or enforce a lien. Pannoyer v. Neff, 95 U.S.*  
35 *714, 24 L.Ed. 565. In the strict sense of the term, a proceeding "in rem" is one which is taken directly against*  
36 *property or one which is brought to enforce a right in the thing itself.*

37 *Actions in which the court is required to have control of the thing or object and in which an adjudication is made*  
38 *as to the object which binds the whole world and not simply the interests of the parties to the proceeding. Flesch*  
39 *v. Circle City Excavating & Rental Corp., 137 Ind.App. 695, 210 N.E.2d. 865.*

40 *See also In personam, In rem jurisdiction; Quasi in rem jurisdiction.*

41 *Judgment in rem. See that title.*

42 *Quasi in rem. A term applied to proceedings which are not strictly and purely in rem, but are brought against*  
43 *the defendant personally, though the real object is to deal with particular property or subject property to the*  
44 *discharge of claims asserted; for example foreign attachment, or proceedings to foreclose a mortgage, remove*  
45 *cloud from title, or effect a partition. Freeman v. Alderson, 119 U.S. 185, 7 S.Ct. 165, 30 L.Ed. 372. An action*  
46 *in which the basis of jurisdiction is the defendant's interest in property, real or personal, which is within the*  
47 *court's power, as distinguished from in rem jurisdiction in which the court exercises power over the property*  
48 *itself, not simply the defendant's interest therein.*

49 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 793]

50 An administrative or legal action involving a STATUTORY “Social Security Number” or against a “taxpayer”, which is an  
51 fictional office in the government is an action IN REM to control the property ATTACHED to these labels as a “res”.

1 To say that someone wants to QUIT Social Security in effect therefore implies that they want to EXINGUISH the property  
2 rights attached to the “res”, which in this case is the STATUTORY term “Social Security Number” as an object of rights.  
3 The SUBJECT of those rights is the person voluntarily INVOKING the term “Social Security Number” to enforce their  
4 specific property interest in connection with the res.

5 An example of a res could be the corpus of a trust or even of the PUBLIC trust. The property interest attached to the “res”  
6 called the “Social Security Number” is PUBLIC property owned and controlled by the COLLECTIVE “State” through its  
7 agent, the U.S. Inc. federal corporation under 28 U.S.C. §3001(15)(A).

#### 8 **9.5.4 VOLUNTARY and LAWFUL USE of a STATUTORY NUMBER and a STATUTORY LABEL in** 9 **connection with the franchise contract is what incurs legal obligations**

10 Earlier in section 9.2 we did indicate that the number BEHAVES as what the Federal Trade Commission identifies as a  
11 “franchise mark”. In order for a lawful use or expense of the “res” or property attached to the STATUTORY “Social Security  
12 Number” to occur, the following conditions must be met in the use of the franchise mark:

- 13 1. The government as Merchant must offer the use of the “Social Security Number” as property.
- 14 2. The offer must be lawful and in conformance with the terms of the franchise contract, which in this case is the Social  
15 Security Act.
- 16 3. The Buyer must VOLUNTARILY apply for and lawfully ACCEPT the offer on a form approved by the GRANTOR of  
17 the franchise.
- 18 4. Like any contract, there must be MUTUAL CONSIDERATION and MUTUAL OBLIGATION to be enforceable.
- 19 5. There must be a meeting of the minds. In U.C.C. terms, this means that the Merchant and the Buyer agree on the SAME  
20 contract and the SAME definitions for all terms, franchise marks, etc. in the franchise or contract. See:  
21 5.1. *This Form is Your Form*, Mark De Santis  
22 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/b6-PRwhU7cg>  
23 5.2. *Mirror Image Rule*, Mark De Santis  
24 <http://www.youtube.com/embed/j8pgbZV757w>
- 25 6. There can be NO duress on either party. A monopoly on the property that is the subject of the franchise is a source of  
26 duress if the thing offered is essential to life and could introduce significant economic hardship to do without. This  
27 scenario is called an “unconscionable contract” or “adhesion contract”.

28 If the Buyer responds to the Merchant’s offer with new or replacement definitions or new terms, instead of an acceptance,  
29 you have in effect a counter-offer. In the presence of a counter offer, the Buyer then becomes the new Merchant specifying  
30 NEW terms. If the original Merchant responds with their cooperation, they have accepted the counter offer of the original  
31 Buyer, who then becomes the NEW Merchant. Cooperating with a counter-offer is sometimes called “implied consent”.  
32 Every major scenario the government uses to impair constitutional rights that are supposed to be UNALIENABLE per the  
33 Declaration of Independence almost ALWAYS involves some kind of IMPLIED consent. A synonym for “implied consent”  
34 we often use is “invisible consent”. See:

- 35 1. *Hot Issues: Invisible Consent\**, SEDM  
36 <https://sedm.org/invisible-consent/>
- 37 2. *How You Lose Constitutional or Natural Rights*, Form #10.015  
38 <https://sedm.org/Forms/10-Emancipation/HowLoseConstOrNatRights.pdf>

39 There are also severe limitations on the government when it acts as a Merchant. It usually has a monopoly on the things it is  
40 offering, leaving you very little choice. The actual OFFER is the legislation implementing the grant or franchise contract  
41 authored by the Legislative Branch. The Executive Branch are the ones who ADMINISTER the franchise. They have no  
42 authority to Legislate and therefore cannot change the definitions within the contract. If th Executive Branch DOES change  
43 the definitions, they are exercising LEGISLATIVE powers in violation of the separation of powers doctrine, as we point out  
44 in Form #05.023.

45 The franchise or privilege can be challenged as invalid if:

- 46 1. The Buyer submits evidence to the Merchant that duress was present when they made application.

- 1 2. The Buyer was acting in a representative capacity as an Agent and had no authority to consent. For instance, God's
- 2 delegation of authority order, the Bible, forbids Christians to consent to ANYTHING the government offers and requires
- 3 to ALWAYS interact with the government as a MERCHANT.
- 4 3. The franchise was offered in a geographical place not expressly authorized. For instance, the geographical definitions
- 5 in the Social Security Act in Title 42 limit Social Security participation to federal territory ONLY. Areas subject to the
- 6 exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional states of the Union are not authorized and therefore UNLAWFUL.
- 7 4. Participating in the franchise would create a conflict of interest on the part of the Merchant or Buyer that would deny
- 8 justice. For instance, Social Security benefit recipients sitting on a jury and ruling on whether the defendant should
- 9 contribute to paying their benefits would be a clear conflict of interest. Ditto for judges.
- 10 5. Participation in the franchise was only offered to federal statutory "employees" and 5 U.S.C. §2105 but the buyer is not
- 11 an "employee" and cannot lawfully impersonate one without committing the crime of impersonating one in 18 U.S.C.
- 12 §912.
- 13 6. The office of "employee" that participates is unlawfully exercised in a place no EXPRESSLY authorized as required by
- 14 4 U.S.C. §72.

### 15 **9.5.5 Consequences of using the SSN ONLY when there is LAWFUL participation**

16 PROVIDED that all the requirements of the previous section are met and the participation is LAWFUL, use of the  
 17 STATUTORY Social Security Number beyond that point constitutes a license to act as a government employee or "trustee"  
 18 over public property. The PROPERTY under management by the trustee is the "res" represented by the Social Security  
 19 Number account. The number can *only* be used in connection with the official employment duties as a federal STATUTORY  
 20 "employee". If you are a private party who is not acting in a representative capacity and not lawfully exercising the agency  
 21 of federal employment or private contracts, you cannot lawfully use such a number and you cannot admit to ever having been  
 22 issued one. The number, which is public property, can only lawfully be assigned to the custody and possession of the federal  
 23 statutory "employee" or "public officer" while he is acting as a federal statutory "employee" or "public officer", and not to  
 24 the private human being. It is the same way with private employers, who will often fire their employees if they take company  
 25 property home for private use. If you use this public property for private use, then:

- 26 1. You would be abusing public/government property, the SSN, for private gain. This is a criminal violation of [18 U.S.C.](#)
- 27 [§208\(a\)](#). Only federal "employees" on official duty can use or dispose of public/government property. If you are not on
- 28 official duty as a federal "employee", then you cannot possess or "have" such a number and cannot truthfully claim to
- 29 have ever been issued one.
- 30 2. You would be embezzling public property and converting it to private use, in violation of [18 U.S.C. §641](#).
- 31 3. You would be impersonating a public employee, which is a crime under [18 U.S.C. §912](#) :

32 [TITLE 18 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 43 > § 912](#)  
 33 [§ 912. Officer or employee of the United States](#)

34 *Whoever falsely assumes or pretends to be an officer or employee acting under the authority of the United*  
 35 *States or any department, agency or officer thereof, and acts as such, or in such pretended character demands*  
 36 *or obtains any money, paper, document, or thing of value, shall be fined under this title or imprisoned not more*  
 37 *than three years, or both.*

38 Aside from the above, Webster's Collegiate Dictionary defines the word "have" as follows:

39 *"have. 1 a: to hold or maintain as a possession, privilege, or entitlement <they ~ a new car><I ~ my rights> b:*  
 40 *to hold in one's use, service, regard, or at one's disposal <the group will ~! enough tickets for everyone>; . . . 2.*  
 41 *To feel obligation in regard to --usu. used with an infinitive with to <we ~ things to do> . . . 3: to stand in a certain*  
 42 *relationship to <~ enemies>.*  
 43 *[Webster's Collegiate Dictionary, 1983, ISBN 0-87779-510-X, p. 556]*

### 44 **9.5.6 Why you can't "HAVE" a STATUTORY number but CAN "HAVE" a NON-STATUTORY number**

45 In order to "have" a number:

- 46 1. You must be able to control the use of the number by all those who use it. "Ownership" implies FULL and EXCLUSIVE
- 47 control. All uses of the number must require your consent, in accordance with the Privacy Act, [5 U.S.C. §552a\(b\)](#).
- 48 Otherwise, it is "their" number and not "yours". Remember: "The" and "IRS" together spells "THEIRS". Everything
- 49 you "think" you own is really "THEIRS" when you use "their" numbers.

- 1 2. Its use must provide a definite benefit to you personally that is contractually and legally protected. Social security  
2 benefits are not contractually or legally protected, according to the Supreme Court, and therefore, they are not necessarily  
3 "benefits".
- 4 3. It must be in connection with an "entitlement or privilege". It is not a "privilege" to be tracked by IRS computers and be  
5 terrorized and harassed to illegally pay bribery money to a bloated government that does not respect your rights or obey  
6 the Constitution. It's a "liability" and not a "privilege".

7 Since [Social Security Numbers](#) (SSNs) and [Taxpayer Identifications Numbers](#) (TINs) do not fit any of the above criteria in  
8 the context of taxation, then they cannot be described as "your" number. The Supreme Court, in fact, agreed with these  
9 conclusions when it said in [Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 \(1960\)](#) that Social Security is not a contract and receipt of  
10 benefits is not a "right".

11 *"We must conclude that **a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments...** This is not to  
12 say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional  
13 restraint."  
14 [Flemming v. Nestor, [363 U.S. 603 \(1960\)](#) ]*

15 Without a contractual entitlement and guarantee, then there is no definite or certain "benefit", which means that one cannot  
16 "have" any right or entitlement to anything by virtue of having such a number. Thus, no valid contract is or can be formed  
17 since there is no MUTUAL consideration and MUTUAL obligation. Consequently, when one is asked what is "your" number,  
18 one can honestly respond by saying:

19 *"I don't have a STATUTORY 'Social Security Number'. Any number the government might have associated me  
20 with was involuntary and compelled and I have asked them repeatedly to eliminate this form of 'compelled  
21 association' in violation of the [First Amendment](#). The fact that you won't amounts to identity theft, kidnapping,  
22 and conspiracy against rights in violation of the Constitution and [18 U.S.C. §241](#)"*

23 HOWEVER, if your SS-5 application defined the term "Social Security Number" as a NON-STATUTORY number and  
24 provided its own definition, then you removed the number from its franchise context and made a counter-offer with new  
25 terms that YOU define. You can therefore HAVE a NON-STATUTORY number in that scenario. You can also do this by  
26 AMENDING your original Form SS-5 application as we do in Form #06.002 as a part of the mandatory process for becoming  
27 compliant.

28 We caution, however, that these techniques of sophistry should be presented with the idea that you will not use them to get  
29 something for nothing or to avoid paying for government benefits you consume. So long as they are couched in an equitable  
30 setting such as the following, they are legitimate and cannot be frowned upon by the judge or the jury:

*The BEST Way to LAWFULLY Reject ANY and ALL Benefits in Court that is Unassailable, SEDM*  
<https://sedm.org/the-best-way-to-lawfully-reject-any-and-all-benefits-in-court-that-is-unassailable/>

## 31 **9.6 Social Security Trust<sup>7</sup>**

32 The Social Security System, in fact, is a Trust. All trusts require three entities to operate:

- 33 1. A "Grantor" or "Settlor", which is the entity that created the trust. That would be the American People who, through  
34 their elected representatives, wrote the Social Security Act.
- 35 2. A "Trustee", which is you, who is a federal "employee" managing the trust.
- 36 3. A "Beneficiary", which is the U.S. government. The purpose of the Social Security System is NOT to pay you benefits  
37 in old age, it is to increase the general revenues so as to inflate the federal retirement and power and control of your  
38 "public servants".

39 The Social Security Trust is a "constructive trust", which is created when you complete and sign the SSA Form SS-5,  
40 application for Social Security. It is constructive, because you never explicitly signed a trust agreement and agreed to act as  
41 a "Trustee", nor was your consent fully informed of the terms of the trust. The trust document is the [Social Security Act of](#)  
42 [1935](#) , codified in [Title 42 of the U.S. Code](#) . The assets of the trust are accumulated from your earnings. The trust is a  
43 "social insurance program" and the federal government is in the "insurance business" for its federal "[employees](#)". The federal

---

<sup>7</sup> Source: *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 8; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 Constitution, [Tenth Amendment](#), forbids the federal government from offering such social insurance to anything BUT its  
2 own "[employees](#)", or offering it anywhere except within its own territories under its exclusive control. If you don't believe  
3 us, look at [IRS Form 4029](#), which identifies Social Security as an "insurance program".

4 The [Social Security Number](#) attaches to the position of "Trustee" of the trust. The all caps person name that is similar to your  
5 name when associated with government property in the form of the number is the legal "[res](#)" or "person" who is:

- 6 1. Acting as the Trustee and federal "[employee](#)".
- 7 2. A fiduciary over government payments under [26 U.S.C. §6901](#) .
- 8 3. A "transferee" under [26 U.S.C. §6903](#) .
- 9 4. "An officer of a corporation", where the "corporation" is the United States Government, which is identified in [28 U.S.C.](#)  
10 [§3002](#)(15)(A) as a "federal corporation". As an "officer of a federal corporation", you are mentioned in [26 U.S.C.](#)  
11 [§6671](#)(b) and [26 U.S.C. §7343](#) as the only proper subject of the penalty and criminal provisions of the Internal Revenue  
12 Code. You are also subject to the penalty and criminal provisions of the I.R.C. without the need for implementing  
13 regulations by virtue of the fact that [44 U.S.C. §1505](#)(a)(1) says that implementing regulations are not required for those  
14 who are federal employees. Federal statutes may be enforced DIRECTLY against federal employees without the need  
15 for implementing regulations.

16 The so-called Social Security "benefits" that you allegedly receive don't make you the "Beneficiary" of the trust by any stretch  
17 of the imagination, but rather simply a federal "[employee](#)" and "Trustee" and "fiduciary" over public monies that used to be  
18 yours but became public monies when you joined the program and agreed to act as "Trustee". When you filled out and signed  
19 the IRS Form W-4, which is a contract (see [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(a\)-3](#)), you obligated yourself to several things under the  
20 terms of the contract or what the government calls a "voluntary withholding agreement". In effect, you signed a private  
21 contract with the U.S. government to become part of the government and thereby qualify for federal employee benefits,  
22 including "social insurance":

- 23 1. You changed from a private citizen to a federal public "employee" subject to the legislative jurisdiction of the federal  
24 government.
- 25 2. Your private employment earnings changed character from that of *private* earnings to public property and federal  
26 payments. The Internal Revenue Code is the means by which that public property or "gift" is then managed under [26](#)  
27 [U.S.C. §321](#)(d). This is documented further in section 5.4.6 of the [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#).

28 *"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;"*  
29 *and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property which a man has***  
30 ***honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it to his***  
31 ***neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit; second, that ***if he******  
32 ***devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control***  
33 ***that use [through the Internal Revenue Code, in this case]; and third,***  
34 ***that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation.***  
35 *[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

- 36 3. Your earnings are now called "[wages](#)", which is a "[word of art](#)" for income connected to a "[trade or business](#)" and a  
37 "[public office](#)" that originates from within the District of Columbia. [Click here](#) for an article showing how this scam  
38 works. See also [Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302](#), section 5.6.7.
- 39 4. You consented to be treated as a "person" with a legal "[domicile](#)" within Washington, D.C., even if you in fact do not  
40 have a domicile there. [4 U.S.C. §72](#) says that all "public offices" must occur in the District of Columbia, and you  
41 identified yourself as a federal "employee" holding such an office by virtue of the fact that the upper left corner of the  
42 IRS Form W-4 says "[employee](#)", which is defined in [26 C.F.R. §31.3401\(c\)-1](#) as an elected or appointed officer of the  
43 United States Government. This is the same "public office" which is the only proper subject of levies in [26 U.S.C.](#)  
44 [§6331](#)(a) . See the following for more details on this scam:

[Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent](#), Form #05.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 45 5. You contractually agreed to include your earnings subject to the W-4 withholding agreement as "[gross income](#)" on a tax  
46 return:

47 *Title 26: Internal Revenue*  
48 [PART 31—EMPLOYMENT TAXES AND COLLECTION OF INCOME TAX AT SOURCE](#)  
49 [Subpart E—Collection of Income Tax at Source](#)

1 [Sec. 31.3402\(p\)-1 Voluntary withholding agreements.](#)

2 (a) In general.

3 *An employee and his employer may enter into an agreement under section 3402(b) to provide for the withholding*  
4 *of income tax upon payments of amounts described in paragraph (b)(1) of Sec. 31.3401(a)-3, made after*  
5 *December 31, 1970. **An agreement may be entered into under this section only with respect to amounts which***  
6 ***are includible in the gross income of the employee under section 61, and must be applicable to all such amounts***  
7 ***paid by the employer to the employee.** "*

8 As a voluntary "Trustee", you become a "[fiduciary](#)" under [26 U.S.C. §6901](#) and a "[transferee](#)" under [26 U.S.C. §6903](#) over  
9 federal property, which includes the Social Security Number and the Social Security card. The Social Security retirement  
10 benefits, in fact, simply represent deferred federal employment compensation as a "Trustee". All employment compensation  
11 is paid to this "Trustee" and not to you as a natural and private person. The payment checks are sent to the all-caps Trustee,  
12 not the lower case you the natural person. You must consent or agree by your actions to represent this Trustee in order to  
13 cash these deferred employment compensation payments to the Trustee called Social Security Checks. No one can compel  
14 you to act as a "Trustee". To do otherwise would be to institute involuntary servitude in violation of the [Thirteenth](#)  
15 [Amendment](#). Because of the provisions of the Thirteenth Amendment, you can resign at any time as "Trustee" but the  
16 government is going to make it very difficult for you to discover how to resign because they want to keep the federal gravy  
17 train and your earnings running right up to their front porch.

18 If you want to know how to indefinitely terminate your federal "employee" position and your role as "Trustee", please consult  
19 our free pamphlet below. You can also use the completed version of this form as proof that you are not a federal "employee"  
20 and therefore do not qualify to have or use a number:

[Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee](#), Form #06.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

21 If you want to remove all such numbers from your personal account to change the character from public property back to  
22 private property, please see section 7 of our article below:

[About IRS Form W-8BEN](#), Form #04.202  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 23 **9.7 Social Security Numbers assigned to or used by Nonresident Aliens (Members)**<sup>8</sup>

24 The approach of this site relies on the Nonresident Alien Position. The regulations under 26 U.S.C. §6109 recognize the  
25 use of Social Security Numbers by nonresident aliens as follows:

26 [26 CFR §301.6109-1 - Identifying numbers.](#)

27 (d) *Obtaining a taxpayer identifying number*

28 (4) *Coordination of taxpayer identifying numbers—*

29 (i) *Social security number.*

30 ***Any individual who is duly assigned a social security number or who is entitled to a social security number will***  
31 ***not be issued an IRS individual taxpayer identification number.** The individual can use the social security*  
32 *number for all [tax purposes](#) under this title, **even though the individual is, or later becomes, a nonresident alien***  
33 ***individual.** Further, any individual who has an application pending with the Social Security Administration will*  
34 *be issued an [IRS individual taxpayer identification number](#) only after the Social Security Administration has*  
35 *notified the individual that a social [security number](#) cannot be issued. Any alien individual duly issued an [IRS](#)*  
36 *[individual taxpayer identification number](#) who later becomes a U.S. citizen, or an alien lawfully permitted to enter*  
37 *the United [States](#) either for permanent residence or under authority of law permitting U.S. employment, will be*  
38 *required to obtain a social [security number](#). Any individual who has an [IRS individual taxpayer identification](#)*  
39 *[number](#) and a social [security number](#), due to the circumstances described in the preceding sentence, must notify*  
40 *the Internal Revenue Service of the acquisition of the social [security number](#) and must use the newly-issued social*

---

<sup>8</sup> Source: *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 8; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.



*security number as the taxpayer identifying number on all future returns, statements, or other documents filed under this title.*

**(ii) Employer identification number.**

*Any individual with both a social security number (or an IRS individual taxpayer identification number) and an employer identification number may use the social security number (or the IRS individual taxpayer identification number) for individual taxes, and the employer identification number for business taxes as required by returns, statements, and other documents and their related instructions. Any alien individual duly assigned an IRS individual taxpayer identification number who also is required to obtain an employer identification number must furnish the previously-assigned IRS individual taxpayer identification number to the Internal Revenue Service on Form SS-4 at the time of application for the employer identification number. Similarly, where an alien individual has an employer identification number and is required to obtain an IRS individual taxpayer identification number, the individual must furnish the previously-assigned employer identification number to the Internal Revenue Service on Form W-7, or such other form as may be prescribed by the Internal Revenue Service, at the time of application for the IRS individual taxpayer identification number.*

Note that the above explanation acknowledges that nonresident aliens can apply for Social Security Number but MAY NOT receive it:

*The individual can use the social security number for all tax purposes under this title, **even though the individual is, or later becomes, a nonresident alien individual. Further, any individual who has an application pending with the Social Security Administration will be issued an IRS individual taxpayer identification number only after the Social Security Administration has notified the individual that a social security number cannot be issued.***

The explanation does NOT, however, address the situations where:

1. The SSA wrongfully allowed an ineligible party to apply for and receive a Social Security Number and what to do about it.
2. Those who receive a Social Security Number subsequently discover they were INELIGIBLE because not a STATUTORY “United States\*\* citizen” and who want to withdraw their SS-5 application or replace it with a W-7 application.
3. People want to withdraw their application and purge all government records that use the number, even if they were eligible. This would happen if they have a religious objection to being government enumerated or if they no longer want the government to use any aspect of their identity for commercial purposes as described in:

*Government Identity Theft*, Form #05.046  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

If you do a Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) request for publications and forms useful in changing the STATUS of the Social Security Number to one owned by a “nonresident alien”, they give you FALSE information:

1. Here is the regulation involved:

[26 CFR § 301.6109-1 - Identifying numbers.](#)

(g) Special rules for taxpayer identifying numbers issued to foreign persons—

(1) General rule—

(i) Social security number.

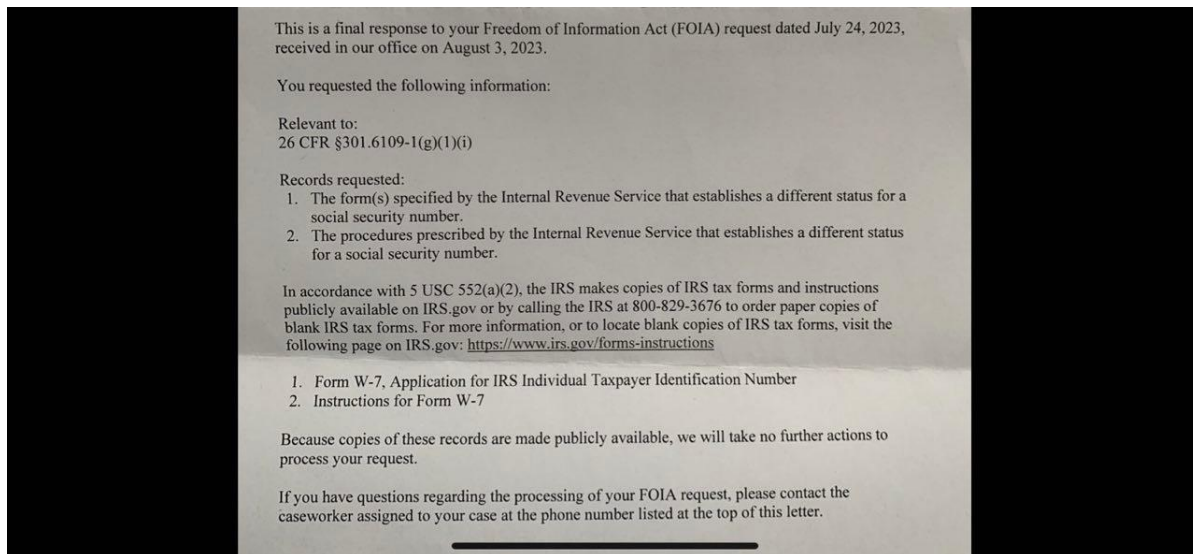
*A social security number is generally identified in the records and database of the Internal Revenue Service as a number belonging to a U.S. citizen or resident alien individual. **A person may establish a different status for the number by providing proof of foreign status with the Internal Revenue Service under such procedures as the Internal Revenue Service shall prescribe, including the use of a form as the Internal Revenue Service may specify. Upon accepting an individual as a nonresident alien individual, the Internal Revenue Service will assign this status to the individual's social security number.***

2. The above regulation derives its authority from 26 U.S.C. §6109(g), which relates ONLY to the Federal Crop Insurance Act! We have been looking for any regulation or form that actually implements the change in the status of the SSN, but have never found one after years of searching. Most people PRESUME that simply filing a 1040NR is

1 what changes the status of an SSN to that of a nonresident alien, but we have seen no concrete confirmation of that,  
2 which is why the above FOIA was sent.

3 3. Here is their response:

4 **Figure 9-1: 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1(g) FOIA**



5 You can find another similar response at:

6 [Request and response for NRA Change Form Relating to SSN](https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX09.044-Request%20and%20Response%20IRS%20FOIA%20for%20NRA%20Change%20form.pdf), Exhibit #09.044

[https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX09.044-](https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX09.044-Request%20and%20Response%20IRS%20FOIA%20for%20NRA%20Change%20form.pdf)

[Request%20and%20Response%20IRS%20FOIA%20for%20NRA%20Change%20form.pdf](https://sedm.org/Exhibits/EX09.044-Request%20and%20Response%20IRS%20FOIA%20for%20NRA%20Change%20form.pdf)

7 4. What is WRONG with the above response is that if you already HAVE an SSN, you aren't ALLOWED to even ask for  
8 an Individual Taxpayer Identification Number (I.T.I.N.) on a W-7 form under 26 U.S.C. §6109(i). They can only be  
9 issued to aliens, and not all "nonresident aliens" are "aliens". State nationals or statutory "U.S. nationals" are not  
10 aliens, for instance.

11 *26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1 - Identifying numbers.*

12 **(3) IRS individual taxpayer identification number—**

13 *(i) Definition.*

14 *The term IRS individual taxpayer identification number means a taxpayer identifying number issued to an alien*  
15 *individual by the Internal Revenue Service, upon application, for use in connection with filing requirements*  
16 *under this title. The term IRS individual taxpayer identification number does not refer to a social security*  
17 *number or an account number for use in employment for wages. For purposes of this section, the term alien*  
18 *individual means an individual who is not a citizen or national of the United States.*

19 5. We allege that based on the above, the IRS doesn't want you to know HOW to change the status of the SSN from that  
20 of a "U.S. person" to a "nonresident alien". That is why they won't describe how to do it. Further, based on 26 U.S.C.  
21 §6109(g), that change can ONLY be made in the context of Federal Crop Insurance, so filing a 1040NR return doesn't  
22 seem like it would accomplish that.

## 23 **9.8 Mandatory Use of SSNs/TINs<sup>9</sup>**

### 24 **9.8.1 Compelled use forbidden by Privacy Act**

25 The Privacy Act forbids compelled use of SSNs. Those demanding numbers must disclose BOTH whether the disclosure is  
26 MANDATORY or VOLUNTARY, and the statute that makes it mandatory IN YOUR CASE and based on YOUR SPECIFIC  
27 STATUS:

<sup>9</sup> Source: *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012, Section 12; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 Disclosure of Social Security Number

2 Section 7 of [Pub. L. 93-579](#) provided that:

3 "(a)(1) It shall be unlawful for any Federal, State or local government agency to deny to any individual any right,  
4 benefit, or privilege provided by law because of such individual's refusal to disclose his social security account  
5 number. "

6 (2) the [The] provisions of paragraph (1) of this subsection shall not apply with respect to— "

7 (A) any disclosure which is required by Federal statute, or "

8 (B) the disclosure of a social security number to any Federal, State, or local agency maintaining a system of  
9 records in existence and operating before January 1, 1975, if such disclosure was required under statute or  
10 regulation adopted prior to such date to verify the identity of an individual. "

11 (b) Any Federal, State, or local government agency which requests an individual to disclose his social security  
12 account number shall inform that individual whether that disclosure is mandatory or voluntary, by what statutory  
13 or other authority such number is solicited, and what uses will be made of it."

14 [SOURCE: 5 U.S.C. §552a Legislative Notes, <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/5/552a>]

15 **9.8.2 Burden of Proof on Those Compelling Use**

16 5 U.S.C. §552a Legislative Notes and Section 7(b) of the Privacy Act, Pub.L. 93-579 provide that those demanding  
17 government identifying numbers MUST meet the following burden of proof:

18 (b) Any Federal, State, or local government agency which requests an individual to disclose his social security  
19 account number shall inform that individual whether that disclosure is mandatory or voluntary, by what  
20 statutory or other authority such number is solicited, and what uses will be made of it."

21 [SOURCE: 5 U.S.C. §552a Legislative Notes and Section 7(b) of the Privacy Act, Pub.L. 93-579,  
22 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/5/552a>]

23 Implicit in the above requirement is that:

- 24 1. You must be a statutory "taxpayer" subject to the provision of the I.R.C. cited. If you are NOT a statutory "taxpayer"  
25 per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14), then no provision of the I.R.C. applies to you, including 26 U.S.C. §§6039 or 6039E.

26 "The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,  
27 and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no  
28 attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not  
29 assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws..."  
30 [Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922) ]

31 "Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, instrumentalities, and elected officials of the Federal  
32 Government] and not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive  
33 jurisdiction of the Federal Government and who did not volunteer to participate in the federal "trade or business"  
34 franchise]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and no attempt  
35 is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law."  
36 [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

37 "And by statutory definition, 'taxpayer' includes any person, trust or estate subject to a tax imposed by the revenue  
38 act. ...Since the statutory definition of 'taxpayer' is exclusive, the federal courts do not have the power to create  
39 nonstatutory taxpayers for the purpose of applying the provisions of the Revenue Acts..."  
40 [C.I.R. v. Trustees of L. Inv. Ass'n, 100 F.2d. 18 (1939) ]

- 41 2. You must have the statutory STATUS associated with the requirement. For instance, 26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1 describes  
42 only statutory "U.S. persons" per 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30) and "nonresident alien individuals" engaged in the "trade or  
43 business" franchise. If you are neither a "U.S. person" nor a "nonresident alien individual", then this provision also  
44 does not mandate disclosure of any number. Example: A "nonresident alien" NON-individual.
- 45 3. The clerk accepting the form cannot lawfully represent you or make legal determinations about your status. They must  
46 accept whatever you tell them you are on the government form and not challenge or question it. If they do, they are:  
47 3.1. Practicing law on your behalf without your consent.

- 1 3.2. Unlawfully exceeding their delegated authority.  
2 3.3. Committing the crime of tampering with a federal witness per 18 U.S.C. §1512, and especially if they threaten  
3 you if you do not accept the status they insist on.

### 4 **9.8.3 Penalties for compelled use**

5 5 U.S.C. §552a(g)(4) provides for a penalty of a minimum of \$1,000 for compelled use of Social Security Numbers:

6 5 U.S.C. §552a(g)(4)

7 (4) In any suit brought under the provisions of subsection (g)(1)(C ) or (D) of this section in which the court  
8 determines that the agency acted in a manner which was intentional or willful, the United States shall be liable  
9 to the individual in an amount equal to the sum of—

10 (A) actual damages sustained by the individual as a result of the refusal or failure, but ***in no case shall a person***  
11 ***entitled to recovery receive less than the sum of \$1,000;*** and

12 (B) the costs of the action together with reasonable attorney fees as determined by the court."

13 [SOURCE: <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/5/552a>]

14 For additional information, read Doe v. Chao, 540 U.S. 614 (2004):

Wikipedia: Doe v. Chao <a href="http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Doe_v._Chao">http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Doe_v._Chao</a>
---

### 15 **9.8.4 When is it mandatory under the I.R.C. to provide government issued numbers?**

16 [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1](#)(b) is the only provision of law which expressly requires the use of Taxpayer Identification Numbers.  
17 It says on the requirement to use such numbers the following:

18 [26 C.F.R. §301.6109-1\(b\)](#)

19 (b) Requirement to furnish one's own number—

20 (1) U.S. persons.

21 *Every U.S. person who makes under this title a return, statement, or other document must furnish its own taxpayer*  
22 *identifying number as required by the forms and the accompanying instructions.*

23 (2) Foreign persons.

24 *The provisions of paragraph (b)(1) of this section regarding the furnishing of one's own number shall apply to*  
25 *the following foreign persons--*

26 (i) A foreign person that has income effectively connected with the conduct of a U.S. trade or business at any  
27 time during the taxable year;

28 (ii) A foreign person that has a U.S. office or place of business or a U.S. fiscal or paying agent at any time  
29 during the taxable year;

30 (iii) A nonresident alien treated as a resident under section 6013(g) or (h);

31 (iv) A foreign person that makes a return of tax (including income, estate, and gift tax returns), an amended  
32 return, or a refund claim under this title but excluding information returns, statements, or documents;

33 (v) A foreign person that makes an election under Sec. 301.7701-3(c);

34 (vi) A foreign person that furnishes a withholding certificate described in Sec. 1.1441-1(e)(2) or (3) of this  
35 chapter or Sec. 1.1441-5(c)(2)(iv) or (3)(iii) of this chapter to the extent required  
36 under Sec. 1.1441-1(e)(4)(vii) of this chapter;

37 (vii) A foreign person whose taxpayer identifying number is required to be furnished on any return,  
38 statement, or other document as required by the income tax regulations under section 897 or 1445. This  
39 paragraph (b)(2)(vii) applies as of November 3, 2003; and

40 (viii) A foreign person that furnishes a withholding certificate described in Sec. 1.1446-1(c)(2) or (3) of this  
41 chapter or whose taxpayer identification number is required to be furnished on any return, statement, or other  
42 document as required by the income tax regulations under section 1446. This paragraph (b)(2)(viii) shall apply  
43 to partnership taxable years beginning after May 18, 2005, or such earlier time as the regulations under Sec.  
44

1                    *Sec. 1.1446-1 through 1.1446-5 of this chapter apply by reason of an election under Sec. 1.1446-7 of this*  
2                    *chapter.*

3 Notice the word “its”. This should clue you into the fact that the tax code doesn’t apply to flesh and blood people, who are  
4 called “natural persons” in regulations like that above. If they had meant to refer to such a natural person, the word “its”  
5 would have said “his” or “her”. Consequently, the only type of “person”, they can be referring to is a privileged corporation  
6 or an officer representing said corporation, as was pointed out at the beginning of chapter 5 of the [Great IRS Hoax, Form](#)  
7 [#11.302](#) . Also keep in your mind that the above regulation implements a code that is not positive law and therefore imposes  
8 no obligation upon anyone who does not consent to be bound by it by occupying a public office or position of employment  
9 within the U.S. government. The “[U.S. person](#)” identified above is defined below to mean a person born in or “[resident](#)”  
10 only within the District of Columbia, as follows.. Note that “[United States](#)” is defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701](#)(a)(9) and (a)(10)  
11 to mean ONLY the District of Columbia:

12                    [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701.](#)  
13                    [Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

14  
15                    (a)(30) [United States person](#)

16                    *The term “United States person” means -*

17  
18                    (A) a [corporate] [citizen](#) or [resident](#) [alien] of the [federal] United States,

19                    (B) a domestic partnership,

20                    (C) a domestic [corporation](#),

21                    (D) any estate (other than a foreign estate, within the meaning of paragraph (31)), and

22                    (E) any trust if -

23                    (i) a court within the United States is able to exercise primary supervision over the administration of the trust,

24                    and

25                    (ii) one or more United States persons have the authority to control all substantial decisions of the trust.

26 All government identifying numbers may only lawfully be issued to persons participating in government franchises. They  
27 act as the equivalent of license numbers for those engaging in franchises. The following IRS publications plainly admit when  
28 government issued numbers are mandatory, and all of them relate to those obtaining or qualifying for some government  
29 benefit or privilege. These cites are VERY important because once you can prove the things for which TINs are positively  
30 required, then all other uses are VOLUNTARY and not mandatory. Simply show them the list below and if your  
31 circumstances are not in it, then demand that they show a statute documenting an affirmative requirement to provide an  
32 identifying number:

33 1. [IRS Publication 519, Year 2005, p. 23:](#)

34                    ***Identification Number***

35                    *A taxpayer identification number must be furnished on returns, statements, and other tax related documents. For*  
36                    *an individual, this is a social security number (SSN). If you do not have and are not eligible to get an SSN, you*  
37                    *must apply for an individual taxpayer identification number (ITIN). An employer identification number (EIN) is*  
38                    *required if you are engaged in a trade or business as a sole proprietor and have employees or a qualified*  
39                    *retirement plan.*

40                    *You must furnish a taxpayer identification number if you are:*

- 41                    • *An alien who has income effectively connected with the conduct of a U.S. trade or business at any time*  
42                    *during the year.*
- 43                    • *An alien who has a U.S. office or place of business at any time during the year.*
- 44                    • *A nonresident alien spouse treated as a resident, as discussed in chapter 1, or*
- 45                    • *Any other alien who files a tax return, an amended return, or a refund claim (but not information returns).*

46                    *Social Security Number (SSN). Generally, you can get an SSN if you have been lawfully admitted to the United*  
47                    *States for permanent residence or under other immigration categories that authorize U.S. employment.*

48                    [. . .]

49                    ***Individual taxpayer identification number (ITIN).*** *If you do not have and are not eligible to get an SSN, you*  
50                    *must apply for an ITIN. For details on how to do so, see Form W-7 and its instructions. It usually takes about*  
51                    *4-6 weeks to get an ITIN. If you already have an ITIN, enter it whenever an SSN is required on your tax return.*

1 An ITIN is for tax use only. It does not entitle you to social security benefits or change your employment or  
2 immigration status under U.S. law.

3 In addition to those aliens who are required to furnish a taxpayer identification number and are not eligible for  
4 an SSN, a Form W-7 should be filed for:

- 5 • Alien individuals who are claimed as dependents and are not eligible for an SSN, and
- 6 • Alien spouses who are claimed as exemptions and are not eligible for an SSN.

7 **Employer identification number (EIN).** An individual may use an SSN (or ITIN) for individual taxes and an EIN  
8 for business taxes. To apply for an EIN, file Form SS-4. Application for Employer Identification Number, with  
9 the IRS.

- 10 2. IRS Form 1040NR Instructions, Year 2007, p. 9. You can't avail yourself of the "benefits" of the franchise without  
11 providing your franchisee license number.

12 *Line 7c, Column (2)*

13 *You must enter each dependent's identifying number (SSN, ITIN, or adoption taxpayer identification number*  
14 *(ATIN)). If you do not enter the **correct identifying number**, at the time we process your return we may **disallow***  
15 ***the exemption claimed** (such as the child tax credit) based on the dependent.*

- 16 3. IRS Form 1042s Instructions, Year 2006, p. 14. What all of the circumstances below have in common is that they involve  
17 a "benefit" that is usually financial or tangible to the recipient, and therefore require a franchisee license number called  
18 a Taxpayer Identification Number:

19 *Box 14, Recipient's U.S. Taxpayer Identification Number (TIN)*

20 **You must obtain a U.S. taxpayer identification number (TIN) for:**

- 21 • Any recipient whose income is effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business in the United  
22 States.  
23 *Note.* For these recipients, exemption code 01 should be entered in box 6.
- 24 • Any foreign person claiming a reduced rate of, or exemption from, tax under a tax treaty between a foreign  
25 country and the United States, unless the income is an unexpected payment (as described in Regulations  
26 section 1.1441-6(g)) or consists of dividends and interest from stocks and debt obligations that are actively  
27 traded; dividends from any redeemable security issued by an investment company registered under the  
28 Investment Company Act of 1940 (mutual fund); dividends, interest, or royalties from units of beneficial  
29 interest in a unit investment trust that are (or were, upon issuance) publicly offered and are registered with  
30 the Securities and Exchange Commission under the Securities Act of 1933; and amounts paid with respect  
31 to loans of any of the above securities.
- 32 • Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from tax under section 871(f) for certain annuities  
33 received under qualified plans.
- 34 • A foreign organization claiming an exemption from tax solely because of its status as a tax-exempt  
35 organization under section 501(c ) or as a private foundation.
- 36 • Any QI.
- 37 • Any WP or WT.
- 38 • Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from withholding on compensation for independent  
39 personal services [services connected with a "trade or business"].
- 40 • Any foreign grantor trust with five or fewer grantors.
- 41 • Any branch of a foreign bank or foreign insurance company that is treated as a U.S. person.

42 *If a foreign person provides a TIN on a Form W-8, but is not required to do so, the withholding agent must include*  
43 *the TIN on Form 1042-S.*

44 We have taken the time to further investigate the last item above and put it in tabular form for your reading pleasure:

1 **Table 2: I.R.C. Statutory "Benefits"**

#	Name	Code section	Notes
1	Effectively connected with the "trade or business" franchise	26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) 26 U.S.C. §871(b) 26 U.S.C. §1	
2	Foreign person claiming reduced rate of, exemption from, tax under treaty	26 U.S.C. §894 26 U.S.C. §6114 26 U.S.C. §6712 26 U.S.C. §1(h)(11)(C)(i)(II)	
3	Nonresident alien claiming exemption for annuities received under qualified plans	26 U.S.C. §871(f)	
4	Foreign organization claiming an exemption from tax solely because of its status as a tax exempt organization	26 U.S.C. §501(c )	
5	Qualified Intermediary (QI)	26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(e)(5): Generally 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(e)(5)(ii): Definition	Pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(14), one cannot be "qualified" without being a "U.S. person", meaning a person with a legal domicile on federal territory in the "United States" (District of Columbia).
6	Withholding Foreign Partnership (WP) or Withholding Foreign Trust (WT)	26 C.F.R. §1.1441-5(c)	A withholding foreign partnership (WP) is any foreign partnership that has entered into a WP withholding agreement with the IRS and is acting in that capacity. A withholding foreign trust (WT) is a foreign simple or grantor trust that has entered into a WT withholding agreement with the IRS and is acting in that capacity. A WP or WT may act in that capacity only for payments of amounts subject to NRA withholding that are distributed to, or included in the distributive share of, its direct partners, beneficiaries, or owners. A WP or WT acting in that capacity must assume NRA withholding responsibility for these amounts. You may treat a WP or WT as a payee if it has provided you with documentation (discussed later) that represents that it is acting as a WP or WT for such amounts. You cannot be a WP or a WT without an EIN. A WP or WT must provide you with a Form W-8IMY that certifies that the WP or WT is acting in that capacity and a written statement identifying the amounts for which it is so acting. The statement is not required to contain withholding rate pool information or any information relating to the identity of a direct partner, beneficiary, or owner. The Form W-8IMY must contain the WP-EIN or WT-EIN. See: <a href="https://www.irs.gov/businesses/corporations/qualified-intermediary-general-faqs">https://www.irs.gov/businesses/corporations/qualified-intermediary-general-faqs</a>

#	Name	Code section	Notes
7	Nonresident claiming exemption for independent personal services	26 C.F.R. §1.1441-4(b)(4): Withholding 26 C.F.R. §1.1461-1(c)(2)(i): Reporting 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-6(g)(1): TIN requirement	Claimed using IRS Form 8233. The term “personal services” is defined as work performed in connection with a “trade or business” pursuant to 26 C.F.R. §1.469-9(b)(4) and 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-4. 26 U.S.C. §864(b)(1)(A) excludes services performed for foreign employers, meaning employers other than the U.S. government. See: <a href="https://www.irs.gov/forms-pubs/about-form-8233">https://www.irs.gov/forms-pubs/about-form-8233</a>
8	Foreign grantor trust with five or fewer grantors	26 U.S.C. §§671 to 679 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-5(e): Generally 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(26): Definition	A foreign grantor trust is a foreign trust but only to the extent all or a portion of the income [meaning “trade or business” earnings or payments from the U.S. government pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §871 and 26 U.S.C. §643(b)] of the trust is treated as owned by the grantor or another person under sections 671 through 679.
9	Any branch of a foreign bank or foreign insurance company that is treated as a “U.S. person”	26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30)	All “U.S. persons” have a domicile in the “United States”, meaning the District of Columbia. Choice of domicile is voluntary and therefore this status is voluntary. All “U.S. persons” and “individuals” are government agents, instrumentalities, employees, or officers.

1



To summarize all of the requirements pertaining to the mandatory use of identifying numbers from all the publications above:

1. Only “individuals” are required to obtain identifying numbers. “Individuals” are defined in 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2) as “citizens” and “residents” of the “United States”, meaning persons with a legal domicile on federal territory and not within the exclusive jurisdiction of any state of the Union. This is also consistent with the requirements of 20 C.F.R. §422.104, which limits issuance of SSNs to “citizens” and “residents” of the “United States”, meaning federal territory of the “federal zone”.
2. “citizens” are nowhere expressly required to obtain an identifying number. Only “aliens” are required to obtain a number, which are foreign nationals born in a foreign country. They are only required to obtain identifying numbers when domiciled on federal territory and outside the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union. The reason they can be required to obtain such a number is because all aliens are “privileged” while they are visiting federal territory. This is confirmed by the following authorities, which prove that “aliens” with a domicile in a country are “privileged”:

*“Residents, as distinguished from citizens, are aliens who are permitted to take up a permanent abode [domicile] in the country. Being bound to the society by reason of their [intention of] dwelling in it, they are subject to its laws so long as they remain there, and, being protected by it, they must defend it, although they do not enjoy all the rights of citizenship. They have only certain privileges which the law, or custom, gives them. Permanent residents are those who have been given the right of perpetual residence. They are a sort of citizen of a less privileged character, and are subject to the society without enjoying all its advantages. Their children succeed to their status; for the right of perpetual residence given them by the State passes to their children.”*  
*[The Law of Nations, p. 87, E. De Vattel, Volume Three, 1758, Carnegie Institution of Washington; emphasis added.]*

3. If you are participating in a federal benefit or franchise, then you must provide a number. These benefits are identified on IRS Form 1042s instructions and include:
  - 3.1. A “trade or business”, which is defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the functions of a public office”.
  - 3.2. Reduced rate or exemption from tax arising from a tax treaty with a foreign country.
  - 3.3. Exemptions such as child write-offs.
  - 3.4. Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from tax under section 871(f) for certain annuities received under qualified plans.
  - 3.5. A foreign organization claiming an exemption from tax solely because of its status as a tax-exempt organization under section 501(c ) or as a private foundation.
  - 3.6. Any QI.
  - 3.7. Any WP or WT.
  - 3.8. Any nonresident alien individual claiming exemption from withholding on compensation for independent personal services [services connected with a “trade or business”].
  - 3.9. Any foreign grantor trust with five or fewer grantors.
  - 3.10. Any branch of a foreign bank or foreign insurance company that is treated as a “U.S. person” under 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).
4. There is no authority within the I.R.C. to CREATE a “public office” by filling out any form. You must be elected into the office by a lawful vote and you can’t “elect” yourself into office by simply filling out a form. You must ALREADY be a “public officer” within the U.S. government in order to have a tax liability that can be reduced by any of the above so-called “benefits”. 4 U.S.C. §72 says that all “public offices” must be exercised in the District of Columbia and not elsewhere except as expressly provided in an act of Congress. There is no act of Congress which expressly authorizes “public offices” within any state of the Union, and therefore it is ILLEGAL to participate in the “trade or business” franchise as a person domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union. Consequently, anyone domiciled within a state of the Union cannot be a party to any of the above “benefits” and is being deceived and defrauded if they think they either have a liability or need to reduce the liability by participating in any of the above franchises.

*For thus says the LORD:  
“You have sold yourselves for nothing,  
And you shall be redeemed without money.”*  
*[Isaiah 52:3, Bible, NKJV]*

*“Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

1 But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the States. Over this  
2 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**  
3 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**  
4 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**  
5 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the  
6 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in  
7 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must  
8 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and  
9 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.

10 **Congress cannot authorize [e.g. LICENSE using a Social Security**  
11 **Number] a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**"

12 [*License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866) ]*

13 5. If you aren't an "alien" and meet any one of the following requirements, then you aren't required to obtain or use a  
14 government issued identifying number

15 5.1. Do not participate government franchises.

16 5.2. Terminated participation in all federal franchises

17 5.3. Were not qualified at the time you signed up because not domiciled on federal territory.

18 No government institution, financial institution, or employer may therefore lawfully compel the use of Social Security  
19 Numbers against those who meet the above criteria. If an employer financial institution attempts to compel use of the  
20 SSN, the victim has not only a standing under the above statute, but also can sue the institution for involuntary servitude  
21 under the Thirteenth Amendment. The reason is that this would constitute the equivalent of involuntary servitude in  
22 violation of the Thirteenth Amendment, because it would essentially amount to compelling a person to act as a federal  
23 "employee", as we showed earlier. The following statute makes it a CRIME to compel the use of Social Security numbers  
24 against those who meet the above criteria:

25 *TITLE 42 - THE PUBLIC HEALTH AND WELFARE*

26 *CHAPTER 7 - SOCIAL SECURITY*

27 *SUBCHAPTER II - FEDERAL OLD-AGE, SURVIVORS, AND DISABILITY INSURANCE BENEFITS*

28 [\*Sec. 408. Penalties\*](#)

29 *(a) In general*

30 **Whoever -...**

31 **(8) discloses, uses, or compels the disclosure of the social security number of any person in violation of the**  
32 **laws of the United States; shall be guilty of a felony and upon conviction thereof shall be fined under title 18**  
33 **or imprisoned for not more than five years, or both.**

34 6. Use of a government number constitutes prima facie evidence that you are acting in a representative capacity as an officer  
35 of the government. The reason this must be so is because the government cannot pay "benefits" to private human beings,  
36 so you must become their agent and officer acting in an official capacity to make the transaction lawful:

37 **To lay, with one hand, the power of the government on the property of the citizen, and with the other to bestow**  
38 **it upon favored individuals to aid private enterprises and build up private fortunes, is none the less a robbery**  
39 **because it is done under the forms of law and is called taxation. This is not legislation. It is a decree under**  
40 **legislative forms.**

41 **Nor is it taxation. 'A tax,' says Webster's Dictionary, 'is a rate or sum of money assessed on the person or**  
42 **property of a citizen by government for the use of the nation or State.' 'Taxes are burdens or charges imposed**  
43 **by the Legislature upon persons or property to raise money for public purposes.'** Cooley, *Const. Lim.*, 479.

44 *Coulter, J., in Northern Liberties v. St. John's Church, 13 Pa.St. 104 says, very forcibly, 'I think the common*  
45 *mind has everywhere taken in the understanding that **taxes are a public imposition, levied by authority of the***  
46 *government for the purposes of carrying on the government in all its machinery and operations—that they are*  
47 *imposed for a public purpose.' See, also Pray v. Northern Liberties, 31 Pa.St., 69; Matter of Mayor of N.Y., 11*  
48 *Johns., 77; Camden v. Allen, 2 Dutch., 398; Sharpless v. Mayor, supra; Hanson v. Vernon, 27 Ia., 47; Whiting v.*  
49 *Fond du Lac, supra."*

50 [[\*Loan Association v. Topeka, 20 Wall. 655 \(1874\)\*](#)]

52 "A tax, in the general understanding of the term and as used in the constitution, signifies an exaction for the  
53 support of the government. The word has never thought to connote the expropriation of money from one group  
54 for the benefit of another."

55 [[\*U.S. v. Butler, 297 U.S. 1 \(1936\)\*](#)]

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  

---

*"In Calder v. Bull, which was here in 1798, **Mr. Justice Chase said, that there were acts which the Federal and State legislatures could not do without exceeding their authority, and among them he mentioned a law which punished a citizen for an innocent act; a law that destroyed or impaired the lawful private [labor] contracts [and labor compensation, e.g. earnings from employment through compelled W-4 withholding] of citizens; a law that made a man judge in his own case; and a law that took the property from A [the worker], and gave it to B [the government or another citizen, such as through social welfare programs]. 'It is against all reason and justice,' he added, 'for a people to intrust a legislature with such powers, and therefore it cannot be presumed that they have done it. They may command what is right and prohibit what is wrong; but they cannot change innocence into guilt, or punish innocence as a crime, or violate the right of an antecedent lawful private [employment] contract [by compelling W-4 withholding, for instance], or the right of private property. To maintain that a Federal or State legislature possesses such powers [of THEFT!]' if they had not been expressly restrained, would, in my opinion, be a political heresy altogether inadmissible in all free republican governments.'** 3 Dall. 388."*  
*[Sinking Fund Cases, 99 U.S. 700 (1878) ]*

- 16 7. You are not required to associate the number with any of your private property. Compelling you to do so violates the  
17 Fifth Amendment takings clause. You and only you determine what subset of your private property you wish to  
18 associate with and donate to a "public use" and a "public purpose" by associating it with government property in the  
19 form of the government owned number.  
20 8. Associating a government number with your private property, such as your financial accounts, real estate, etc. makes the  
21 property into the equivalent of "private property donated to a public use to procure the benefits of a government  
22 franchise". If associating your property with a number does not render a government benefit, then it is a BAD idea to  
23 basically give away your private property without any compensation. The government just loves people to do this, but  
24 they can't require them to donate their private property to a public use.

25  
26  
27  
28  
29  
30  
31  
32  
33  

*"Men are endowed by their Creator with certain unalienable rights, -life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness;' and to 'secure,' not grant or create, these rights, governments are instituted. **That property [or income] which a man has honestly acquired he retains full control of, subject to these limitations: First, that he shall not use it to his neighbor's injury, and that does not mean that he must use it for his neighbor's benefit [e.g. SOCIAL SECURITY, Medicare, and every other public "benefit"];** second, that if he devotes it to a public use, he gives to the public a right to control that use; and third, that whenever the public needs require, the public may take it upon payment of due compensation."*  
*[Budd v. People of State of New York, 143 U.S. 517 (1892)]*

## 34 **10 How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government: With franchises<sup>10</sup>**

35  
36  
37  
38  
39  
40  
41  

*"All systems of government suppose they are to be administered by men of common sense and common honesty. In our country, as all ultimately depends on the voice of the people, they have it in their power, and it is to be presumed they generally will choose men of this description: but if they will not, the case, to be sure, is without remedy. If they choose fools, they will have foolish laws. If they choose knaves, they will have knavish ones. But this can never be the case until they are generally fools or knaves themselves, which, thank God, is not likely ever to become the character of the American people." [Justice Iredell] (Fries's Case (CC) F Cas No 5126, supra.) [Ludecke v. Watkins, 335 U.S. 160; 92 L.Ed 1881, 1890; 68 S.Ct. 1429 (1948)]*

42  
43  
44  

*"The chief enemies of republican freedom are **mental sloth, conformity, bigotry, superstition, credulity, monopoly** in the market of ideas, and utter, benighted ignorance."*  
*[Adderley v. State of Florida, 385 U.S. 39, 49 (1967)]*

### 45 **10.1 Original Design of our Republic**

46 The Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.1 showed you the [hierarchy of sovereignty](#) and where you fit personally in  
47 that hierarchy. They showed you in Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 4.5 that [Article 4, Section 4](#) of the U.S.  
48 Constitution guarantees to all Americans a "[republican form of government](#)". Then in section 5.1.1 they showed you the  
49 order that our state and federal governments were created and the distinct sovereignties that comprise all the elements of our  
50 republican political system. Now we are going to tie the whole picture together and show you graphically the tools and

---

<sup>10</sup> Source: *How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship;  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>.

1 techniques that specific covetous government servants have used over the years to corrupt and debase that system for their  
2 own personal financial and political benefit.

3 *"The king establishes the land by [justice](#); but he who receives bribes overthrows it."*  
4 [[Prov. 29:4](#), Bible, NKJV]

5 After you have learned these techniques by which corruption is introduced, we will spend the rest of the chapter showing  
6 *exactly* how these techniques have been specifically applied over the years to corrupt and debase and destroy our political  
7 system and undermine our personal liberties, rights, and freedoms. This will train your perception to be on the lookout for  
8 any future attempts by our covetous politicians to further corrupt our system so that you can act swiftly at a political level to  
9 oppose and prevent it.

10 First of all, the foundation of our republican form of government is all the following as a group:

11 1. Sovereign power held by the People through their direct participation in the affairs of government as jurists and voters.

12 *"The sovereignty of a state does not reside in the persons who fill the different departments of its government, but*  
13 *in the People, from whom the government emanated; and they may change it at their discretion. Sovereignty, then*  
14 *in this country, abides with the constituency, and not with the agent; and this remark is true, both in reference to*  
15 *the federal and state government."*  
16 [[Spooner v. McConnell](#), 22 F. 939, 943]

17  

---

  
18 *"There is no such thing as a power of inherent sovereignty in the government of the United States .... In this*  
19 *country sovereignty resides in the people, and Congress can exercise no power which they have not, by their*  
20 *Constitution entrusted to it: All else is withheld."*  
21 [[Julliard v. Greenman](#): 110 U.S. 421, (1884)]

22 2. All powers exercised by government are directly delegated to those serving in government by the people, both  
23 collectively and individually.

24 *"The question is not what power the federal government ought to have, but what powers, in fact, have been given*  
25 *by the people... The federal union is a government of delegated powers. It has only such as are expressly conferred*  
26 *upon it, and such as are reasonably to be implied from those granted. In this respect, we differ radically from*  
27 *nations where all legislative power, without restriction or limitation, is vested in a parliament or other legislative*  
28 *body subject to no restriction except the discretion of its members." (Congress)*  
29 [[U.S. v. William M. Butler](#), 297 U.S. 1 (1936)]

30 *"The Government of the United States is one of delegated powers alone. Its authority is defined and limited by*  
31 *the Constitution. All powers not granted to it by that instrument are reserved to the States or the people."*  
32 [[United States v. Cruikshank](#), 92 U.S. 542 (1875)]

33 *"It is again to antagonize Chief Justice Marshall, when he said: 'The government of the Union, then (whatever*  
34 *may be the influence of this fact on the case), is emphatically and truly a government of the people. In form and*  
35 *in substance it emanates from them. Its powers are granted by them, and are to be exercised directly on them and*  
36 *for their benefit. This government is acknowledged by all to be one of enumerated powers.' 4 Wheat. 404, 4 L.Ed.*  
37 *601."*  
38 [[Downes v. Bidwell](#), 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]

39 The implication is that the people AS INDIVIDUALS are EQUAL to the government in the eyes of the law because you  
40 can't delegate what you don't have:

41 *"Derativa potestas non potest esse major primitiva.*  
42 *The power which is derived cannot be greater than that from which it is derived."*

43 *Nemo dat qui non habet. No one can give who does not possess. Jenk. Cent. 250.*

44 *Nemo plus juris ad alienum transfere potest, quam ispe habent. One cannot transfer to another a right which he*  
45 *has not. Dig. 50, 17, 54; 10 Pet. 161, 175.*

46 *Nemo potest facere per alium quod per se non potest. No one can do that by another which he cannot do by*  
47 *himself.*

1 *Qui per alium facit per seipsum facere videtur. He who does anything through another, is considered as doing it*  
2 *himself. Co. Litt. 258.*

3 *Quicquid acquiritur servo, acquiritur domino. Whatever is acquired by the servant, is acquired for the master.*  
4 *15 Bin. Ab. 327.*

5 *Quod per me non possum, nec per alium. What I cannot do in person, I cannot do by proxy. 4 Co. 24.*

6 *What a man cannot transfer, he cannot bind by articles.*

7 *[Bouvier's Maxims of Law, 1856;*

8 *SOURCE: <http://famguardian.org/Publications/BouvierMaximsOfLaw/BouviereMaxims.htm/>*

9 3. Separation of powers between three branches of government. That separation is described in:

*Government Conspiracy to Destroy the Separation of Powers*, Form #05.023

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

10 4. Distinct separation of property rights between PUBLIC and PRIVATE. By "public" we mean GOVERNMENT  
11 property. That separation is described in:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

12 Without ALL of the above, every government becomes corrupt and turns into a de facto government as described in:

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 The concept separation of powers is called the "[Separation of Powers Doctrine](#)":

14 "[Separation of powers](#). The governments of the states and the United States are divided into three departments  
15 or branches: the legislative, which is empowered to make laws, the executive which is required to carry out the  
16 laws, and the judicial which is charged with interpreting the laws and adjudicating disputes under the laws.  
17 Under this constitutional doctrine of "separation of powers," one branch is not permitted to encroach on the  
18 domain or exercise the powers of another branch. See U.S. Constitution, Articles I-III. See also Power  
19 (Constitutional Powers)."

20 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1365]*

21 Here is how no less than the U.S. Supreme Court described the purpose of this separation of powers:

22 "*We start with first principles. The Constitution creates a Federal Government of enumerated powers. See U.S.*  
23 *Const., Art. I, 8. As James Madison wrote, "[t]he powers delegated by the proposed Constitution to the federal*  
24 *government are few and defined. Those which are to remain in the State governments are numerous and*  
25 *indefinite." The Federalist No. 45, pp. 292-293 (C. Rossiter ed. 1961). **This constitutionally mandated division**  
26 **of authority "was adopted by the Framers to ensure protection of our fundamental liberties."** *Gregory v.*  
27 **Ashcroft, 501 U.S. 452, 458 (1991) (internal quotation marks omitted). "Just as the separation and**  
28 **independence of the coordinate branches of the Federal Government serves to prevent the accumulation of**  
29 **excessive power in any one branch, a healthy balance of power between the States and the Federal Government**  
30 **will reduce the risk of tyranny and abuse from either front."** *Ibid.*  
31 *[U.S. v. Lopez, 514 U.S. 549 (1995)]**

32 The founding fathers believed that men were inherently corrupt. They believed that absolute power corrupts absolutely so  
33 they avoided concentrating too much power into any single individual.

34 "*When all government, domestic and foreign, in little as in great things, shall be drawn to Washington as the*  
35 *center of all power, it will render powerless the checks provided of one government on another and will become*  
36 *as venal and oppressive as the government from which we separated."*

37 *[Thomas Jefferson to Charles Hammond, 1821. ME 15:332]*

38 "*Our government is now taking so steady a course as to show by what road it will pass to destruction; to wit: by*  
39 *consolidation first and then corruption, its necessary consequence. The engine of consolidation will be the*  
40 *Federal judiciary; the two other branches the corrupting and corrupted instruments."*

41 *[Thomas Jefferson to Nathaniel Macon, 1821. ME 15:341]*

42 "*The [federal] judiciary branch is the instrument which, working like gravity, without intermission, is to press*  
43 *us at last into one consolidated mass."*

44 *[Thomas Jefferson to Archibald Thweat, 1821. ME 15:307]*

1 *"There is no danger I apprehend so much as the consolidation of our government by the noiseless and therefore*  
2 *unalarming instrumentality of the Supreme Court."*  
3 *[Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:421]*

4 *"I wish... to see maintained that wholesome distribution of powers established by the Constitution for the*  
5 *limitation of both [the State and General governments], and never to see all offices transferred to Washington*  
6 *where, further withdrawn from the eyes of the people, they may more secretly be bought and sold as at market."*  
7 *[Thomas Jefferson to William Johnson, 1823. ME 15:450]*

8 *"What an augmentation of the field for jobbing, speculating, plundering, office-building and office-hunting*  
9 *would be produced by an assumption of all the State powers into the hands of the General Government!"*  
10 *[Thomas Jefferson to Gideon Granger, 1800. ME 10:168]*

11 *"I see,... and with the deepest affliction, the rapid strides with which the federal branch of our government is*  
12 *advancing towards the usurpation of all the rights reserved to the States, and the consolidation in itself of all*  
13 *powers, foreign and domestic; and that, too, by constructions which, if legitimate, leave no limits to their*  
14 *power... It is but too evident that the three ruling branches of [the Federal government] are in combination to*  
15 *strip their colleagues, the State authorities, of the powers reserved by them, and to exercise themselves all*  
16 *functions foreign and domestic."*  
17 *[Thomas Jefferson to William Branch Giles, 1825. ME 16:146]*

18 *"We already see the [judiciary] power, installed for life, responsible to no authority (for impeachment is not*  
19 *even a scare-crow), advancing with a noiseless and steady pace to the great object of consolidation. The*  
20 *foundations are already deeply laid by their decisions for the annihilation of constitutional State rights and the*  
21 *removal of every check, every counterpoise to the engulfing power of which themselves are to make a sovereign*  
22 *part."*  
23 *[Thomas Jefferson to William T. Barry, 1822. ME 15:388]*

24 For further quotes supporting the above, see:

[Thomas Jefferson on Politics and Government](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1060.htm)  
<http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1060.htm>

25 They instead wanted an egalitarian and utopian society. They loathed the idea of a king because they had seen how corrupt  
26 the monarchies of Europe had become by reading the history books. They loathed it so much that they specifically prohibited  
27 titles of nobility in Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8:

28 [U.S. Constitution; Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8](#)

29 *No Title of Nobility shall be granted by the United States: And no Person holding any Office of Profit or Trust*  
30 *under them, shall, without the Consent of the Congress, accept of any present, Emolument, Office, or Title, of any*  
31 *kind whatever, from any King, Prince or foreign State.*

32 So the founders instead distributed and dispersed political power into several independent branches of government that have  
33 sovereign power over a finite sphere and prohibited the branches from assuming each other's duties. This, they believed,  
34 would prevent collusion against their rights and liberties. They therefore divided the government into the Executive,  
35 Legislative, and Judicial branches and made them independent of each other, and assigned very specific duties to each. In  
36 effect, these three branches became "[foreign](#)" to each other and in constant competition with each other for power and control.

37 The founders further dispersed political power by dividing power between the several states and the federal government and  
38 gave most of the power to the states. They gave each state their own seats in Congress, in the Senate. They made the states  
39 just like "foreign countries" and independent nations so that there would be the greatest separation of powers possible between  
40 the federal government and the states:

41 ***"The States between each other are sovereign and independent.** They are distinct and separate sovereignties,*  
42 *except so far as they have parted with some of the attributes of sovereignty by the Constitution. **They continue***  
43 ***to be nations, with all their rights, and under all their national obligations, and with all the rights of nations***  
44 ***in every particular;** except in the surrender by each to the common purposes and objects of the Union, under the*  
45 *Constitution. The rights of each State, when not so yielded up, remain absolute."*  
46 *[Bank of Augusta v. Earle, [38 U.S. \(13 Pet.\) 519](#), 10 L.Ed. 274 (1839)]*

47 Then the founders created multiple states so that the states would be in competition with each other for citizens and for  
48 commerce. When one state got too oppressive or taxed people too much, the people could then move to an economically

1 more attractive state and climate. This kept the states from oppressing their citizens and it gave the people a means to keep  
2 their state and their government in check. Then they put the federal government in charge of regulating commerce among  
3 and between the states, and the intention of this was to *maximize*, not obstruct, commerce between the states so that we would  
4 act as a unified economic union and like a country. Even so, they didn't want our country to be a "nation" under the [law of](#)  
5 [nations](#), because they didn't want a [national government](#) with unlimited powers. They wanted a "federation", so they called  
6 our central government the "federal government" instead of a "[national government](#)". To give us a "[national government](#)"  
7 would be a recipe for tyranny:

8 *"By that law the several States and Governments spread over our globe, are considered as forming a society,*  
9 *not a NATION. It has only been by a very few comprehensive minds, such as those of Elizabeth and the Fourth*  
10 *Henry, that this last great idea has been even contemplated. 3rdly. and chiefly, I shall examine the important*  
11 *question before us, by the Constitution of the United States, and the legitimate result of that valuable instrument.*  
12

13 [Chisholm v. Georgia, [2 Dall. \(U.S.\) 419](#), 1 L.Ed. 440 (1794)]

14 The ingenious founders also made the people the sovereigns in charge of both the state and federal governments by giving  
15 them a Bill of Rights and mandating frequent elections. Frequent elections:

- 16 1. Ensured that rulers would not be in office long enough to learn enough to get sneaky with the people or abuse their  
17 power.
- 18 2. Kept the rulers accountable to the people and provided a prompt feedback mechanism to make sure politicians and  
19 rulers were incentivized to listen to the people.
- 20 3. Created a stable political system that would automatically converge onto the will of the majority so that the country  
21 would be at peace instead of at war within itself.

22 The founders even gave the people their own house in Congress called the House of Representatives, so that the power  
23 between the states, in the Senate, and the People, in the House, would be well-balanced. They also made sure that these  
24 sovereign electors and citizens were well armed with a good education, so they could keep their government in check and  
25 capably defend their freedom, property, and liberty by themselves. When things got rough and governments became corrupt,  
26 these rugged and self-sufficient citizens were also guaranteed the right to defend their property using arms that the [U.S.](#)  
27 [Constitution](#) said in the [Second Amendment](#) that they had a right to keep and use. This ensured that citizens wouldn't need  
28 to depend on the government for a handout or socialist benefits and wouldn't have to worry about having a government that  
29 would plunder their property or their liberty.

30 Finally, the founding fathers created the institution of trial by jury, so that if government got totally corrupt and passed unjust  
31 laws that violated God's laws, the people could put themselves back in control through jury nullification. This also effectively  
32 dealt with the problem of corrupt judges, because both the jury and the grand jury could override the judge as well when they  
33 detected a conflict of interest by judging both the facts *and* the law. Here is how [Thomas Jefferson](#) described the duty of the  
34 jury in such a circumstance:

35 *"It is left... to the juries, if they think the permanent judges are under any bias whatever in any cause, to take on*  
36 *themselves to judge the law as well as the fact. They never exercise this power but when they suspect partiality in*  
37 *the judges; and by the exercise of this power they have been the firmest bulwarks of English liberty."*  
38 [Thomas Jefferson to Abbe Arnoux, 1789. ME 7:423, Papers 15:283]

39 The design that our founding fathers had for our political system was elegant, unique, unprecedented, ingenious, perfectly  
40 balanced, and inherently just. It was founded on the concept of [Natural Order](#) and [Natural Law](#), which as we explained in  
41 section 4.1 are based on the sequence that things were created. This concept made sense, even to people who didn't believe  
42 in God, so it had wide support among a very diverse country of immigrants from all over the world and of many different  
43 religious faiths. [Natural Law](#) and [Natural Order](#) unified our country because it was just and fair and righteous. That is the  
44 basis for the phrase on our currency, which says:

45 *"E Pluribus Unum"*

46 ...which means: "From many, one." Our system of [Natural Law](#) and [Natural Order](#) also happened to be based on  
47 God's sovereign design for *self*-government, as we explained throughout chapter 4. The founders also recognized that  
48 [liberty](#) without God and morality are impossible:

1                   *"We have no government armed with the power capable of contending with human passions unbridled by morality*  
2 *and religion. Avarice [greed], ambition, revenge, or gallantry [debauchery], would break the strongest cords of*  
3 *our Constitution as a whale goes through a net. **Our Constitution was made only for a moral and religious***  
4 *people. It is wholly inadequate to the government of any other."*  
5 *[John Adams, 2<sup>nd</sup> President]*

6 So the founders included the requirement for BOTH God and Liberty on all of our currency. They put the phrase "[In God](#)  
7 [We Trust](#)" and the phrase "Liberty" side by side, and they were probably thinking of the following scripture when they did  
8 that!:

9                   *"Now the Lord is the Spirit; and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty."*  
10 *[2 Cor. 3:17, Bible, NKJV]*

11 By creating such distinct separation of powers among all the forces of government, the founders ensured that the only way  
12 anything would get done within government was exclusively by informed consent and *not* by force or terror. The Declaration  
13 of Independence identifies the source of ALL "just" government power as "consent". Anything not consensual is therefore  
14 unjust and tyrannical. An informed and sovereign People will only do things voluntarily and consensually when it is in their  
15 absolute best interests. This would ensure that government would never engage in anything that wasn't in the best interests  
16 of everyone as a whole, because people, at least theoretically, would never consent to anything that would either hurt them  
17 or injure their Constitutional rights. The Supreme Court described this kind of government by consent as "government by  
18 compact":

19                   *"In Europe, the executive is synonymous with the sovereign power of a state...where it is too commonly acquired*  
20 *by force or fraud, or both...In America, however the case is widely different. **Our government is founded upon***  
21 ***compact [consent expressed in a written contract called a Constitution or in positive law]. Sovereignty was,***  
22 ***and is, in the people."***  
23 *[Glass v. The Sloop Betsy, 3 (U.S.) Dall 6]*

24 Here is the legal definition of "compact" to prove our point that the Constitution and all federal law written in  
25 furtherance of it are indeed a "compact":

26                   *"**Compact**, n. An agreement or contract between persons, nations, or states. Commonly applied to working*  
27 *agreements between and among states concerning matters of mutual concern. A contract between parties, which*  
28 *creates obligations and rights capable of being enforced and contemplated as such between the parties, in their*  
29 *distinct and independent characters. A mutual consent of parties concerned respecting some property or right*  
30 *that is the object of the stipulation, or something that is to be done or forborne. See also Compact clause;*  
31 *Confederacy; Interstate compact; Treaty."*  
32 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 281]*

33 Enacting a mutual agreement into positive law then, becomes the vehicle for expressing the fact that the People collectively  
34 agreed and consented to the law and to accept any adverse impact that law might have on their liberty. Public servants then,  
35 are just the apparatus that the sovereign People use for governing themselves through the operation of positive law. As the  
36 definition above shows, the apparatus and machinery of government is simply the "rudder" that steers the ship, but the  
37 "Captain" of the ship is the People *both* individually and collectively. In a true Republican Form of Government, the REAL  
38 government is the people individually and collectively, and not their "public servants". That is the true meaning of the phrase  
39 "a government of the people, by the people, and for the people" used by Abraham Lincoln in the Gettysburg Address.

40 Our de jure Constitutional Republic started out as a perfectly balanced and just system indeed. But somewhere along the  
41 way, it was deliberately corrupted by evil men for personal gain. Just like Cain (in the Bible) destroyed the tranquility and  
42 peace of an idyllic world and divided the Family of Adam by first introducing murder into the world, greedy politicians who  
43 wanted to line their pockets corrupted our wonderful system and brought evil into the government. How did it happen? They  
44 did it with a combination of force, fraud, and the corrupting influence of money. This process can be shown graphically and  
45 described in scientific terms over a period of years to show *precisely* how it was done. We will now attempt to do this so that  
46 the process is crystal clear in your mind. What we are trying to show are the following elements in our diagram:

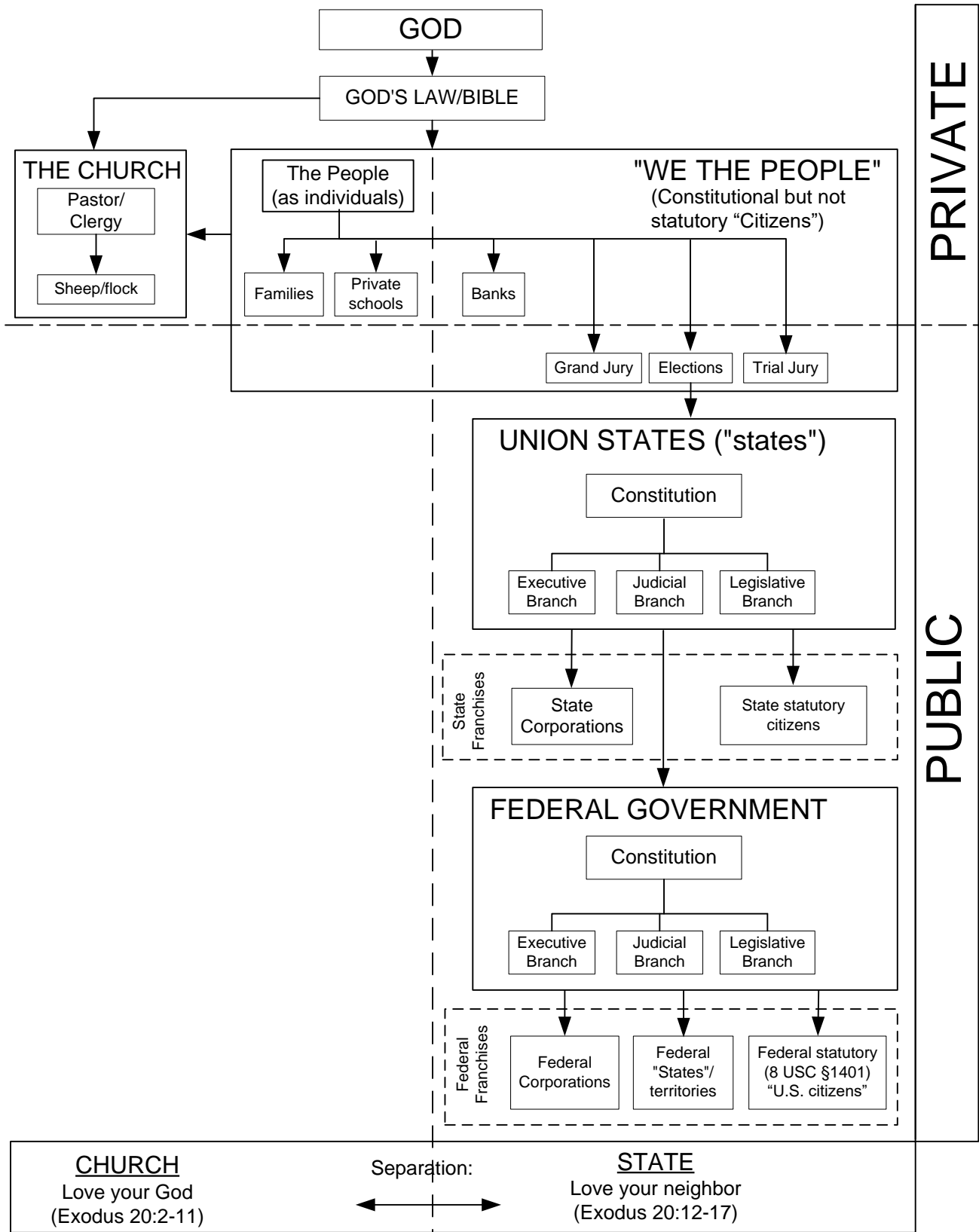
- 47 1. The distinct sovereignties *between* governments:
  - 48 1.1. States
  - 49 1.2. The federal government
- 50 2. The sovereignties *within* governments:
  - 51 2.1. Executive branch
  - 52 2.2. Legislative branch



- 1       2.3. Judicial branch
- 2       3. The hierarchy of sovereignty between all the sovereignties based on their sequence of creation.
- 3       4. The corrupting influence of force, fraud, and money, including the branch that initiated it, the date it was initiated, and
- 4       the object it was initiated against.

5       To meet the above objectives, we will start off with the diagram found in Great IRS Hoax, Form #11.302, Section 5.1.1 and  
6       expand it with some of the added elements found in the [Natural Order diagram](#) found earlier in Great IRS Hoax, Form  
7       #11.302, Section 4.1. To the bottom of the diagram, we add the Ten Commandments, which establishes the “Separation of  
8       Church v. State”. The first four commandments in [Exodus 20:2-11](#) establish the church and the last six commandments  
9       found in [Exodus 20:12-17](#) define how we should relate to other people, who Jesus later called our “neighbor” in [Matt. 22:39](#).  
10      The main and only purpose of government is to love and protect and serve its inhabitants and citizens, who collectively are  
11      "neighbors". What results is a schematic diagram of the initial political system that the founders gave us absent all corruption.  
12      This is called the “[De jure](#) U.S. Government”. It is the only lawful government we have and its organization is defined by  
13      our Constitution. It's organization is also defined by the Bible, which we also call "Natural Law" throughout this document.

14      **Figure 2: De Jure Hierarchy of Sovereignty**



1

2 Each box in the above diagram represents a sovereignty or sovereign entity that helps distribute power throughout our system  
 3 of government to prevent corruption or tyranny. The arrows with dark ends indicate an act of creation by the sovereign

1 above. That act of creation carries with it an implied delegation of authority to do specific tasks and establishes a fiduciary  
2 relationship between the creator, and his subordinate creation. The above system as shown functions properly and fully and  
3 provides the best defense for our liberties only when there is complete separation between each sovereignty, which is to say  
4 that all actions performed and all choices made by any one sovereign:

- 5 1. Are completely free of fraud, force, conflict of interest, or duress.
- 6 2. Are accomplished completely voluntarily, which is to say that they are done for the mutual benefit of all parties  
7 involved rather than any one single party exercising undue influence.
- 8 3. Involve fully informed consent made with a full awareness by all parties to the agreement of all rights which are being  
9 surrendered to procure any benefits acquired.
- 10 4. Are done mainly or exclusively for the benefit of the sovereign above the agent who is the actor.
- 11 5. Are done for righteous reasons and noble intent, meaning that they are accomplished for the benefit of someone else  
12 rather than one's own personal or financial benefit. This requirement is the foundation of what a fiduciary relationship  
13 means and also the only way that conflicts of interest and the corruption they can cause can be eliminated.

## 14 **10.2 Main Technique of Corruption: Introduce Franchises to replace UNALIENABLE** 15 **PRIVATE Rights with REVOCABLE PUBLIC Statutory PRIVILEGES**

16 *"The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower [is] servant to the lender."  
17 [Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]*

18 The secret to how scoundrels corrupt our republic based on inalienable rights and replace it with a democracy based on  
19 revocable statutory privileges is to offer to loan you government property with conditions or legal strings attached. That  
20 process is called a "franchise". The Bible and the U.S. Supreme Court both describe EXACTLY, from a legal perspective,  
21 WHEN AND HOW you personally facilitate this inversion of the de jure hierarchy in the previous section to make public  
22 servants into masters and make you the sovereign into a government employee or officer. It is done with loans of government  
23 property that have legal strings attached. This loan is what we call "government franchises" (Form #05.030) on our website.  
24 The word "privilege" in fact is synonymous with loans of absolutely owned GOVERNMENT property and the legal strings  
25 attached to the loan.

26 *"The rich rules over the poor,  
27 And the borrower is servant to the lender."  
28 [Prov. 22:7, Bible, NKJV]*

29 **"The State in such cases exercises no greater right than an individual may exercise over the use of his own**  
30 **property when leased or loaned to others. The conditions upon which the privilege shall be enjoyed being**  
31 **stated or implied in the legislation authorizing its grant, no right is, of course, impaired by their**  
32 **enforcement. The recipient of the privilege, in effect, stipulates to comply with the conditions. It matters**  
33 **not how limited the privilege conferred, its acceptance implies an assent to the regulation of its use and the**  
34 **compensation for it."**  
35 *[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 (1876)]*

---

### 36 **Curses of Disobedience [to God's Laws]**

37 **"The alien [Washington, D.C. is legislatively "alien" in relation to states of the Union] who is among you**  
38 **shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [malicious destruction**  
39 **of EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES]. He shall lend to you**  
40 **[Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you**  
41 **shall be the tail.**  
42

43 **"Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed,**  
44 **because you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes**  
45 **which He commanded you.** *And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants*  
46 *forever.*

47 *"Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of*  
48 *everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against*  
49 *you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [franchise codes]*  
50 *on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of*  
51 *CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation whose language*

1 [\[LEGALESE\] you will not understand](#), a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not  
2 respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare  
3 waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they  
4 shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with “trade or business” franchise taxes],  
5 until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or **STOLEN/CONFISCATED**]; they shall not leave you grain  
6 or new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.  
7 [*Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV*]

8 The problem with all such loans is that the [covetous de facto \(Form #05.043\) government](#) offering them can theoretically  
9 attach ANY condition they want to the loan. If the property is something that is life threatening to do without, then they can  
10 destroy ALL of your constitutional rights and leave you with no judicial or legal remedy whatsoever for the loss of your  
11 [fundamental or natural PRIVATE rights and otherwise PRIVATE property!](#) This, in fact, is EXACTLY what Pharaoh  
12 did to the Israelites during the famine in Egypt, described in [Genesis 47](#).

13 **“But when Congress creates a statutory right [a “privilege” or “public right” in this case, such as a “trade or**  
14 **business”], it clearly has the discretion, in defining that right, to create presumptions, or assign burdens of**  
15 **proof, or prescribe remedies; it may also provide that persons seeking to vindicate that right must do so before**  
16 **particularized tribunals created to perform the specialized adjudicative tasks related to that right. FN35 Such**  
17 **provisions do, in a sense, affect the exercise of judicial power, but they are also incidental to Congress' power**  
18 **to define the right that it has created. No comparable justification exists, however, when the right being**  
19 **adjudicated is not of congressional creation. In such a situation, substantial inroads into functions that have**  
20 **traditionally been performed by the Judiciary cannot be characterized merely as incidental extensions of**  
21 **Congress' power to define rights that it has created. Rather, such inroads suggest unwarranted encroachments**  
22 **upon the judicial power of the United States, which our Constitution reserves for Art. III courts.”**  
23 **[Northern Pipeline Const. Co. v. Marathon Pipe Line Co., 458 U.S. 50, 102 S.Ct. 2858 (1983)]**

24  
25 *The Court developed, for its own governance in the cases confessedly within its jurisdiction, a series of rules*  
26 *under which it has avoided passing upon a large part of all the constitutional questions pressed upon it for*  
27 *decision. They are:*

28 [. . .]

29 **6. The Court will not pass upon the constitutionality of a statute at the instance of one who has availed**  
30 **himself of its benefits.** [FN7 Great Falls Mfg. Co. v. Attorney General, 124 U.S. 581, 8 S.Ct. 631, 31 L.Ed. 527;](#)  
31 [Wall v. Parrot Silver & Copper Co., 244 U.S. 407, 411, 412, 37 S.Ct. 609, 61 L.Ed. 1229; St. Louis Malleable](#)  
32 [Casting Co. v. Prendergast Construction Co., 260 U.S. 469, 43 S.Ct. 178, 67 L.Ed. 351.](#)

33 [FN7 Compare Electric Co. v. Dow, 166 U.S. 489, 17 S.Ct. 645, 41 L.Ed. 1088; Pierce v. Somerset Ry., 171 U.S.](#)  
34 [641, 648, 19 S.Ct. 64, 43 L.Ed. 316; Leonard v. Vicksburg, etc., R. Co., 198 U.S. 416, 422, 25 S.Ct. 750, 49 L.Ed.](#)  
35 [1108.](#)  
36 [*Ashwander v. Tennessee Valley Authority, 297 U.S. 288, 56 S.Ct. 466 (1936)*]

37  
38 *“The words “privileges” and “immunities,” like the greater part of the legal phraseology of this country, have*  
39 *been carried over from the law of Great Britain, and recur constantly either as such or in equivalent expressions*  
40 *from the time of Magna Charta. For all practical purposes they are synonymous in meaning, and originally*  
41 *signified a peculiar right or private law conceded to particular persons or places **whereby a certain individual***  
42 ***or class of individuals was exempted from the rigor of the common law.** Privilege or immunity is conferred*  
43 *upon any person when he is invested with a legal claim to the exercise of special or peculiar rights, authorizing*  
44 *him to enjoy some particular advantage or exemption.”*

45 [*The Privileges and Immunities of State Citizenship, Roger Howell, PhD, 1918, pp. 9-10;*

46 SOURCE:

47 [http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The\\_privileges\\_and\\_immunities\\_of\\_state\\_c.pdf](http://famguardian.org/Publications/ThePrivAndImmOfStateCit/The_privileges_and_immunities_of_state_c.pdf)  
48 f]

49 See *Magill v. Browne, Fed.Cas. No. 8952, 16 Fed.Cas. 408; 6 Words and Phrases, 5583, 5584; A J. Lien,*  
50 *“Privileges and Immunities of Citizens of the United States,” in Columbia University Studies in History,*  
51 *Economics, and Public Law, vol. 54, p. 31.*

52 Whether you know it or not, by accepting such physical or intangible property you are, in effect, your implied consent (assent)  
53 is implied to enter into a contract with the government that offered it in the process. And because the government is asking  
54 you to GIVE rights in relation to them that would otherwise be [INALIENABLE \(Form #12.038\)](#), they are acting in a private,  
55 non-governmental capacity as a [de facto government \(Form #05.043\)](#) with no real official, judicial, or [sovereign immunity](#).

1 That [franchise contract \(Form #12.012\)](#) will, almost inevitably, end up being an [adhesion contract](#) that will be extremely one-  
2 sided and will not only NOT "[benefit](#)" you (the "Buyer") in the aggregate, but will work an extreme injury, inequality, and  
3 [injustice \(Form #05.050\)](#) that God actually forbids:

#### 4 **Lending to the Poor**

5 **If one of your brethren becomes poor [desperate], and falls into poverty among you, then you shall help him,**  
6 **like a stranger or a sojourner [transient foreigner and/or non-resident non-person, Form #05.020], that he may**  
7 **live with you. Take no usury or interest from him;** but fear your God, that your brother may live with you. **You**  
8 **shall not lend him your money for usury, nor lend him your food at a profit.** I am the Lord your God, who  
9 **brought you out of the land of Egypt, to give you the land of Canaan and to be your God.**

#### 10 **The Law Concerning Slavery**

11 **And if one of your brethren who dwells by you becomes poor, and sells himself to you, you shall not compel**  
12 **him to serve as a slave.** As a hired servant and a sojourner he shall be with you, and shall serve you until the  
13 **Year of Jubilee. And then he shall depart from you—he and his children with him—and shall return to his own**  
14 **family. He shall return to the possession of his fathers. **For they are My servants [Form #13.007], whom I****  
15 **brought out of the land of Egypt; they shall not be sold as slaves.** You shall not rule over him with rigor, but  
16 **you shall fear your God."**  
17 [Lev. 25:35-43, Bible, NKJV]

---

#### 18 Adhesion Contract

19 Also found in: [Dictionary](#), [Thesaurus](#), [Financial](#), [Wikipedia](#).

20 Related to Adhesion Contract: [unilateral contract](#), [exculpatory clause](#), [personal contract](#), [Unconscionable contract](#)

#### 21 Adhesion Contract

22 A type of contract, a legally binding agreement between two parties to do a certain thing, in which one side has  
23 all the bargaining power and uses it to write the contract primarily to his or her advantage.

24 An example of an adhesion contract is a standardized contract form that offers goods or services to consumers  
25 on essentially a "take it or leave it" basis without giving consumers realistic opportunities to negotiate terms that  
26 would benefit their interests. When this occurs, the consumer cannot obtain the desired product or service unless  
27 he or she acquiesces to the form contract.

28 There is nothing unenforceable or even wrong about adhesion contracts. In fact, most businesses would never  
29 conclude their volume of transactions if it were necessary to negotiate all the terms of every [Consumer Credit](#)  
30 contract. Insurance contracts and residential leases are other kinds of adhesion contracts. This does not mean,  
31 however, that all adhesion contracts are valid. Many adhesion contracts are [Unconscionable](#); they are so unfair  
32 to the weaker party that a court will refuse to enforce them. An example would be severe penalty provisions for  
33 failure to pay loan installments promptly that are physically hidden by small print located in the middle of an  
34 obscure paragraph of a lengthy loan agreement. In such a case a court can find that there is no meeting of the  
35 minds of the parties to the contract and that the weaker party has not accepted the terms of the contract.

36 West's Encyclopedia of American Law, edition 2. Copyright 2008 The Gale Group, Inc. All rights reserved.

37 adhesion contract (contract of adhesion)

38 n. a contract (often a signed form) so imbalanced in favor of one party over the other that there is a strong  
39 implication it was not freely bargained. Example: a rich landlord dealing with a poor tenant who has no choice  
40 and must accept all terms of a lease, no matter how restrictive or burdensome, since the tenant cannot afford to  
41 move. An adhesion contract can give the little guy the opportunity to claim in court that the contract with the big  
42 shot is invalid. This doctrine should be used and applied more often, but the same big guy-little guy inequity may  
43 apply in the ability to afford a trial or find and pay a resourceful lawyer. (See: [contract](#))

44 Copyright © 1981-2005 by Gerald N. Hill and Kathleen T. Hill. All Right reserved.

45 [The Free Dictionary by Farlex: Adhesion Contract; Downloaded 10/9/2019; SOURCE: [https://legal-](https://legal-dictionary.thefreedictionary.com/Adhesion+Contract)  
46 [dictionary.thefreedictionary.com/Adhesion+Contract](https://legal-dictionary.thefreedictionary.com/Adhesion+Contract)]

1 The temptation of the offer of the government franchise as an adhesion contract is exhaustively described, personified, and  
2 even dramatized in the following:

- 3 1. The Temptation of Jesus by Satan on the Mountain in [Matthew 4:1-11](https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+4&version=NKJV),  
4 <https://www.biblegateway.com/passage/?search=Matthew+4&version=NKJV>
- 5 2. *Devil's Advocate: What We are Up Against*, SEDM (OFFSITE LINK)  
6 <https://sedm.org/what-we-are-up-against/>
- 7 3. *Philosophical Implications of the Temptation of Jesus*, Stefan Molyneux  
8 <https://sedm.org/philosophical-implications-of-the-temptation-of-jesus/>
- 9 4. *Social Security: Mark of the Beast*, Form #11.407  
10 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/SocialSecurity/TOC.htm>

11 James Madison, whose notes were used to draft the Bill of Rights, predicted this perversion of the de jure Constitutional  
12 design, when he very insightfully said the following:

13 *"With respect to the words general welfare, I have always regarded them as qualified by the detail of powers*  
14 *connected with them. To take them in a literal and unlimited sense would be a metamorphosis of the Constitution*  
15 *into a character which there is a host of proofs was not contemplated by its creator."*

16 *"If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the*  
17 *general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every*  
18 *State, county and parish and pay them out of their public treasury; they may take into their own hands the*  
19 *education of children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the*  
20 *provision of the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads other than post-roads; in short, every*  
21 *thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute object of police, would be thrown*  
22 *under the power of Congress.... Were the power of Congress to be established in the latitude contended for, it*  
23 *would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited Government established by*  
24 *the people of America."*

25 *"If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the general welfare,*  
26 *the government is no longer a limited one possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one subject to*  
27 *particular exceptions."*  
28 *[James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties]*

29 The term "general welfare" is synonymous with "benefit" in franchise language. "general welfare" as used above is, in fact,  
30 the basis for the entire [modern welfare state](#) that will eventually lead to a massive financial collapse and crisis worldwide.<sup>11</sup>  
31 Anyone who therefore supports such a system is ultimately an anarchist intent on destroying our present dysfunctional  
32 government and thereby committing the crime of Treason!<sup>12</sup>

[Socialism: The New American Civil Religion](https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf), Form #05.016  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf>

33 The Bible also describes how to REVERSE this inversion, how to restore our constitutional rights, and how to put public  
34 servants back in their role as servants rather than masters. Note that accepting custody or "benefit" or loans of government  
35 property in effect behaves as an act of contracting, because it accomplishes the same effect, which is to create implied  
36 "obligations" in a legal sense:

<sup>11</sup> For details on the devastating political effects of the modern welfare state, see:  
[Communism, Socialism, Collectivism Page](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Communism/Communism.htm#Welfare_State), Section 10: Welfare State, Family Guardian Fellowship,  
[https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Communism/Communism.htm#Welfare\\_State](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Communism/Communism.htm#Welfare_State)

<sup>12</sup> In the landmark case of *Steward Machine Co. v. Davis*, 310 U.S. 548 (1937) legalizing social security, the U.S. Supreme  
Court had the following to say about the treason of inverting the relationship of the states to the federal government:

*"If the time shall ever arrive when, for an object appealing, however strongly, to our sympathies, the dignity of*  
*the States shall bow to the dictation of Congress by conforming their legislation thereto, when the power and*  
*majesty and honor of those who created shall become subordinate to the thing of their creation, I but feebly utter*  
*my apprehensions when I express my firm conviction that we shall see the beginning of the end!"*  
*[Steward Machine Co. v. Davis, 310 U.S. 548, 606 (1937)]*

1 "For the Lord your God will bless you just as He promised you; **you shall lend to many nations, but you shall**  
2 **not borrow**; you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you."  
3 [Deut. 15:6, Bible, NKJV]

4  
5 "The Lord will open to you His good treasure, the heavens, to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless  
6 all the work of your hand. **You shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow.**"  
7 [Deut. 28:12, Bible, NKJV]

8 "**You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan**  
9 **government] gods [laws or judges].** They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs **by**  
10 **becoming a "resident" or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them**], lest they make you sin against  
11 Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under **contract or agreement or franchise**], it will surely  
12 be a snare to you."  
13 [Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]

14  
15 "I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and  
16 I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And **you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or**  
17 **agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their**  
18 **[man/government worshipping socialist] altars.**' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?"

19 "Therefore I also said, **I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and**  
20 **persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you.**"

21 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up  
22 their voices and wept.  
23 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

24 Following the above commandments requires not signing up for and quitting any and all government benefits and services  
25 you may have consensually signed up for or retained eligibility for. All such applications and/or eligibility is called "special  
26 law" in the legal field.

27 "**special law**, One relating to particular persons or things; one made for individual cases or for particular places  
28 or districts; one operating upon a selected class, rather than upon the public generally. A private law. A law is  
29 "special" when it is different from others of the same general kind or designed for a particular purpose, or limited  
30 in range or confined to a prescribed field of action or operation. A "special law" relates to either particular  
31 persons, places, or things or to persons, places, or things which, though not particularized, are separated by any  
32 method of selection from the whole class to which the law might, but not such legislation, be applied. Utah Farm  
33 Bureau Ins. Co. v. Utah Ins. Guaranty Ass'n, Utah, 564 P.2d. 751, 754. A special law applies only to an individual  
34 or a number of individuals out of a single class similarly situated and affected, or to a special locality. Board of  
35 County Com'rs of Lemhi County v. Swensen, Idaho, 80 Idaho 198, 327 P.2d. 361, 362. See also Private bill;  
36 Private law. Compare General law; Public law."  
37 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, pp. 1397-1398]

38 We also prove that all such "special law" is not "law" in a classical sense, but rather an act of contracting, because it does not  
39 apply equally to all. It is what the U.S. Supreme Court referred to as "class legislation" in Pollock v. Farmers Loan and Trust  
40 in which they declared the first income tax unconstitutional:

41 "**The income tax law under consideration is marked by discriminating features which affect the whole law.**  
42 **It discriminates between those who receive an income of four thousand dollars and those who do not. It**  
43 **thus vitiates, in my judgment, by this arbitrary discrimination, the whole legislation.** Hamilton says in one  
44 of his papers, (the Continentalist,) "the genius of liberty reprobates everything arbitrary or discretionary in  
45 taxation. It exacts that every man, by a definite and general rule, should know what proportion of his property  
46 the State demands; whatever liberty we may boast of in theory, it cannot exist in fact while [arbitrary] assessments  
47 continue." 1 Hamilton's Works, ed. 1885, 270. The legislation, in the discrimination it makes, is class legislation.  
48 **Whenever a distinction is made in the burdens a law imposes or in the benefits it confers on any citizens by**  
49 **reason of their birth, or wealth, or religion, it is class legislation, and leads inevitably to oppression and**  
50 **abuses, and to general unrest and disturbance in society [e.g. wars, political conflict, violence, anarchy].** It  
51 was hoped and believed that the great amendments to the Constitution which followed the late civil war had  
52 rendered such legislation impossible for all future time. But the objectionable legislation reappears in the act  
53 under consideration. It is the same in essential character as that of the English income statute of 1691, which  
54 taxed Protestants at a certain rate, Catholics, as a class, at double the rate of Protestants, and Jews at another  
55 and separate rate. Under wise and constitutional legislation every citizen should contribute his proportion,  
56 however small the sum, to the support of the government, and it is no kindness to urge any of our citizens to

1 *escape from that obligation. If he contributes the smallest mite of his earnings to that purpose he will have*  
2 *a greater regard for the government and more self-respect [597\\*597](#) for himself feeling that though he is poor in*  
3 *fact, he is not a pauper of his government. And it is to be hoped that, whatever woes and embarrassments may*  
4 *betide our people, they may never lose their manliness and self-respect. Those qualities preserved, they will*  
5 *ultimately triumph over all reverses of fortune.”*  
6 *[Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429 (Supreme Court 1895)]*

7 To realistically apply the above biblical prohibitions against contracting with any government so as to eliminate the reversal  
8 of roles and destroy the dulocracy, see:

*Path to Freedom*, Form #09.015  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/09-Procs/PathToFreedom.pdf>

9 Section 5 of the above document in particular deals with how to eliminate the dulocracy. Section 5.6 also discusses the above  
10 mechanisms.

11 The idea of a present day dulocracy is entirely consistent with the theme of our website, which is the abuse of government  
12 franchises and privileges to destroy PRIVATE rights, STEAL private property, promote unhappiness, and inject malice and  
13 vitriol into the political process, as documented in:

*Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030  
FORMS PAGE: <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
DIRECT LINK: <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

14 The U.S. Supreme Court and the Bible both predicted these negative and unintended consequences of the abuse of government  
15 franchises, when they said:

16 *“Here I close my opinion. I could not say less in view of questions of such gravity that they go down to the **very***  
17 ***foundations of the government**. If the provisions of the Constitution can be set aside by an act of Congress,*  
18 *where is the course of usurpation to end?”*

19 *The present **assault upon capital** [THEFT! and WEALTH TRANSFER by unconstitutional CONVERSION of*  
20 *PRIVATE property to PUBLIC property] is but the beginning. **It will be but the stepping stone to others larger***  
21 ***and more sweeping**, until our political contest will become war of the poor against the rich; a war of growing*  
22 *intensity and bitterness.”*  
23 *[Pollock v. Farmers' Loan & Trust Co., 157 U.S. 429, 158 U.S. 601 (1895), hearing the case against the first*  
24 *income tax passed by Congress that included people in states of the Union. They declared that first income tax*  
25 *UNCONSTITUTIONAL, by the way]*

26  
27 *“Where do wars and fights come from among you? **Do they not come from your desires for pleasure [unearned***  
28 ***money or “benefits”, privileges, or franchises, from the government] that war in your members [and your***  
29 ***democratic governments]? You lust [after other people's money] and do not have.** You murder [the unborn to*  
30 *increase your standard of living] and covet [the unearned] and cannot obtain [except by empowering your*  
31 *government to STEAL for you!]. You fight and war [against the rich and the nontaxpayers to subsidize your*  
32 *idleness]. Yet you do not have because you do not ask [the Lord, but instead ask the **deceitful government**]. You*  
33 *ask and do not receive, because you ask amiss, that you may spend it on your pleasures. **Adulterers and***  
34 ***adulteresses! Do you not know that friendship [statutory “citizenship”] with the world [or the governments of***  
35 ***the world] is enmity with God?** Whoever therefore wants to be a friend [STATUTORY “citizen”, “resident”,*  
36 *“inhabitant”, “person” franchisee] of the world [or the governments of the world] makes himself an enemy of*  
37 *God.”*  
38 *[James 4:4, Bible, NKJV]*

39 The “foundations of the government” spoken of above are PRIVATE property, separation between public and private, and  
40 equality of treatment and opportunity, which collectively are called “legal justice”, as we point out on our opening page:

41 *Our ministry accomplishes the above goals by emphasizing:*

42 *12. The pursuit of legal “justice” (Form #05.050), which means **absolutely owned private property** (Form*  
43 *#10.002), and **equality of TREATMENT and OPPORTUNITY** (Form #05.033) under **REAL LAW** (Form*  
44 *#05.048). The following would be INJUSTICE, not JUSTICE:*



1 12.1 Outlawing or refusing to recognize or enforce [absolutely owned private property \(Form #12.025\)](#).

2 12.2 Imposing equality of OUTCOME by law, such as by abusing taxing powers to redistribute wealth. See [Form](#)  
3 [#11.302](#).

4 12.3 Any attempt by government to use judicial process or administrative enforcement to enforce any civil  
5 obligation derived from any source OTHER than express written consent or to an injury against the equal rights  
6 of others demonstrated with court admissible evidence. See [Form #09.073](#) and [Form #12.040](#).

7 12.4 Offering, implementing, or enforcing any [civil franchise \(Form #05.030\)](#). This enforces superior powers on  
8 the part of the government as a form of inequality and results in religious idolatry. This includes making justice  
9 into a civil public privilege ([Form #05.050, Section 13](#)) or turning CONSTITUTIONAL PRIVATE citizens into  
10 STATUTORY PUBLIC citizens engaged in a public office and a franchise ([Form #05.006](#)).

11 Not only would the above be INJUSTICE, it would outlaw HAPPINESS, because the right to absolutely own  
12 private property is equated with “the pursuit of happiness” in the Declaration of Independence, according to the  
13 U.S. Supreme Court. See [Form #05.050](#) for the definition of “justice”. [Click here](#) to view a video on why all  
14 franchises produce selfishness, unhappiness, inequality, and ingratitude.  
15 [[SEDM Website Opening Page](#); SOURCE: <http://sedm.org>]

16 Too many public servants have assumed absolute authority over the people they are supposed to serve. This REVERSAL of  
17 roles and making the SERVANTS into the MASTERS was never the intent of the Founding Fathers who established the  
18 American governments as republics where the rights of the people are to be paramount and the sovereignty of the governments  
19 are limited by the rights of the people. Sovereignty in America is not based on the same premise as sovereignty in Europe.  
20 Sovereignty in Europe was based on the notion of the Divine Right of Kings where the king's sovereignty was absolute and  
21 the people were his subjects. Sovereignty in America is based on the notion that citizens are endowed by the Creator with  
22 unalienable rights and then lend their permission to the governments to carry out certain, limited responsibilities on their  
23 behalf. In a republican form of government, the government is never allowed to overstep its authority or trample on the rights  
24 of the citizen no matter how egalitarian the political arguments may be.

25 Jesus Himself also emphasized that public SERVANTS should never become RULERS or have superior authority to the  
26 people they are supposed to SERVE when He said the following.

27 “You know that the rulers of the Gentiles [unbelievers] lord it over them [govern from ABOVE as pagan idols] ,  
28 and those who are great exercise authority over them [supernatural powers that are the object of idol worship].  
29 **Yet it shall not be so among you; but whoever desires to become great among you, let him be your servant**  
30 **[serve the sovereign people from BELOW rather than rule from above]. And whoever desires to be first**  
31 **among you, let him be your slave—just as the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve, and to**  
32 **give His life a ransom for many.**”  
33 [[Matt. 20:25-28](#), Bible, NKJV]

34 Notice the word “ransom for many” in the above. This is an admission that Jesus acknowledges that cunning public servant  
35 lawyers have KIDNAPPED our legal identity from the protection of God’s law and that legal identity has been transported  
36 to a legislatively foreign jurisdiction, the District of Criminals. We exhaustively prove this with evidence and give you tools  
37 to stop it in the following:

- 38 1. [Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046](#)  
39 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>
- 40 2. [Identity Theft Affidavit, Form #14.020](#)  
41 [https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/Identity\\_Theft\\_Affidavit-f14039.pdf](https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/Identity_Theft_Affidavit-f14039.pdf)
- 42 3. [Hot Issues: Identification and Identity Theft\\*](#), SEDM  
43 <https://sedm.org/identification/>

44 Jesus also states in Matt. 20:25-28 that it is the DUTY and obligation of every Christian to fight this corruption of our political  
45 system. The Holy Bible is our Delegation of Authority to do precisely this, in fact, and to restore God to His proper role as  
46 the ruler of ALL nations and ALL politicians and the only rightful Lawgiver of all human law. That delegation of authority  
47 is described in:

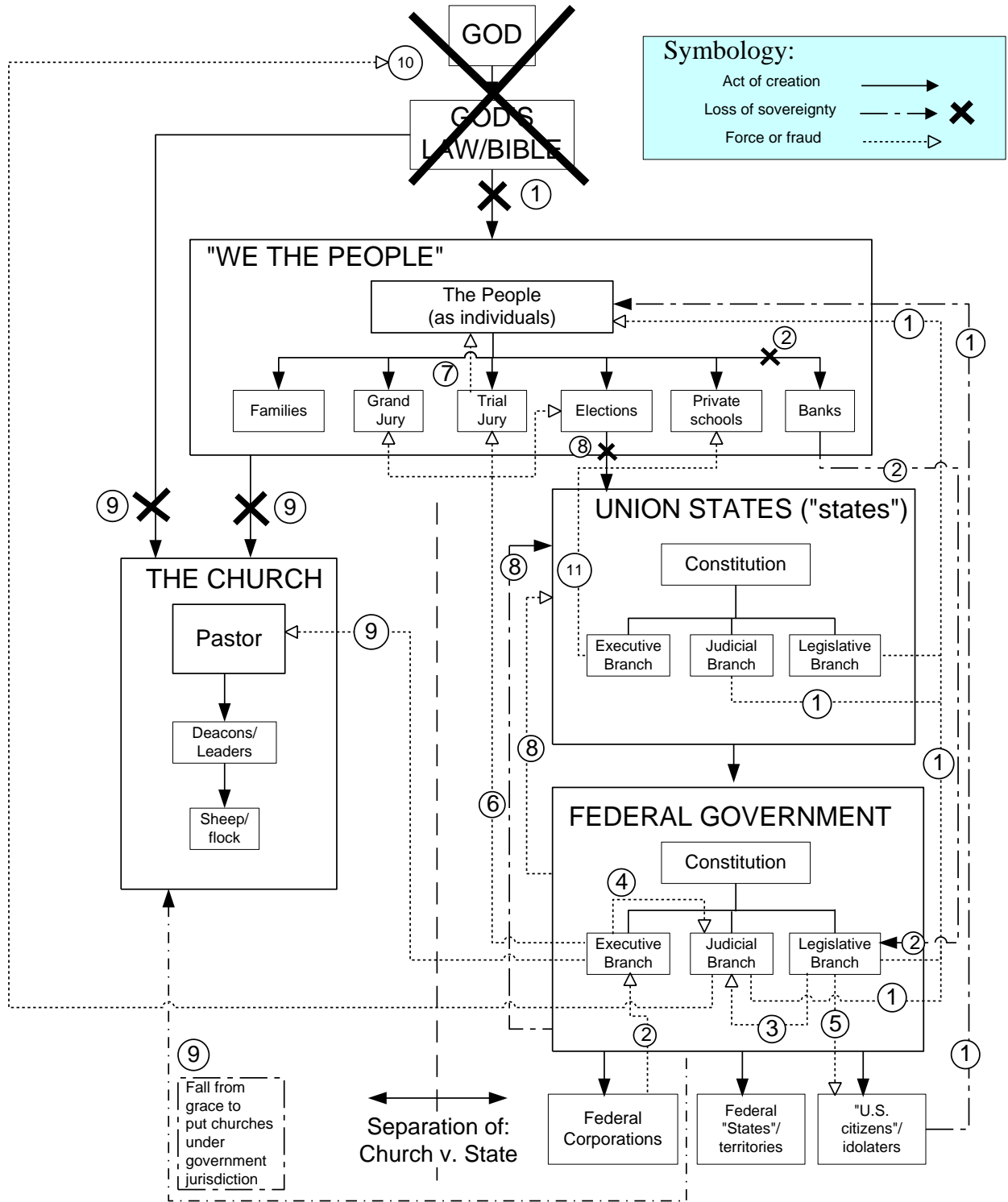
<p><a href="#">Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians, Form #13.007</a> <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/DelOfAuthority.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/DelOfAuthority.pdf</a></p>
---

1 Lastly, THE MOST evil type of Christian is one who abuses grants or loans AGAINST GOD to control and enslave God. If  
2 CHRISTIANS who use grants of property to God to control God are THE MOST DEMONIC OF ALL, then  
3 GOVERNMENTS who do the same things to the citizens they are supposed to be protecting are EQUALLY THE MOST  
4 DEMONIC in the world.

### 5 **10.3 Graphical Depiction of the Corruption**

6 With the above in mind, we will now add all of the corrupting influences accomplished by our system of government over  
7 the years. These are shown with dashed lines representing the application of unlawful or immoral force or fraud. The hollow  
8 end of each line indicates the sovereign against which the force or fraud is applied. The number above or next to the dotted  
9 line indicates the item in the table that follows the diagram which explains each incidence of force or fraud.

10 **Figure 3: Graphical depiction of the process of corruption**



1

2 Below is a table explaining each incidence of force or fraud that corrupted the originally perfect system:

1 Table 6-1: Specific instances of force, fraud, and conflict of interest that corrupted our political system

# (on diagram above)	Year(s)	Acting Sovereignty/ agent	Law(s) violated	Explanation
1	1868	State legislatures State judges Federal legislature Federal judges	<a href="#">18 U.S.C. §241</a> (conspiracy against rights) <a href="#">Thirteenth Amendment</a> (slavery and peonage) <a href="#">42 U.S.C. §1994</a> (peonage) <a href="#">18 U.S.C. §1581</a> (peonage/slavery) <a href="#">18 U.S.C. §2381</a> (treason)	After the civil war, the 14 <sup>th</sup> Amendment was passed in 1868. That amendment along with "words of art" were used as a means to deceive constitutional citizens to falsely believe that they were also privileged statutory "U.S. citizens" pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401, and thus to unconstitutionally extent federal jurisdiction and enforce federal franchises within states of the Union. The citizenship status described in that amendment was only supposed to apply to emancipated slaves but the federal government in concert with the states confused the law and the interpretation of the law enough that everyone thought they were statutory federal citizens rather than the "non-citizen nationals" immune from federal jurisdiction, which is foreign with respect to states of the Union. This put Americans in the states in a privileged federal status and put them under the jurisdiction of the federal government. At the point that Americans voluntarily and unknowingly accept privileged federal citizenship, they lose their sovereignty and go to the bottom of the sovereignty hierarchy. State courts and state legislatures cooperated in this conspiracy against rights by requiring electors and jurists to be presumed statutory "U.S. citizens" in order to serve. At the same time, they didn't define the term "U.S. citizen" in their election laws or voter registration, creating a "presumption" in favor of people believing that they are statutory "citizens of the United States", even though technically they are not.
2	1913	Corporations/ businesses/and special interests	<a href="#">18 U.S.C. §201</a> (bribery of public officials) <a href="#">Const. Art. 1, Sect. 2, Clause 3</a> (direct taxes) <a href="#">Const. Art. 1, Sect. 9, Clause 4</a> (direct taxes) <a href="#">18 U.S.C. §219</a> (government employees acting as agents of foreign principals-Federal Reserve)	Around the turn of the century, the gilded age created a lot of very wealthy people and big corporations. The corrupting influence of the money they had lead them to dominate the U.S. senate and the Republican party., which was the majority party at the time. The people became restless because they were paying most of the taxes indirectly via tariffs on imported goods while the big corporations were paying very little. This lead to a vote by Congress to send the new Sixteenth Amendment to the states for ratification. Corporations heavily influenced this legislation so that it would favor taxing individuals instead of corporations, which lead the Republicans in the Senate to word the Amendment ambiguously so that it could or would be misconstrued to apply to natural persons instead of the corporations it was really intended to apply to by the American people. This created much subsequent litigation and confusion on the part of the Average American about exactly what the taxing powers of Congress are, and gave Congressman a lot of wiggle room to misrepresent the purpose of the Sixteenth Amendment to their constituents. Today, Congressmen use the ambiguity of the Amendment to regularly lie to their Constituents by saying that the "Sixteenth Amendment" authorizes Congress to tax the income of every American. This is an absolute lie and is completely inconsistent with the rulings of the U.S. Supreme Court. Courts below the Supreme Court have also used the same ambiguity mechanism to expand the operation of the income tax beyond its clearly limited application to the federal zone. During the same year as the Sixteenth Amendment was ratified, in 1913, the Congress also passed the Federal Reserve Act immediately after the Sixteenth Amendment. By doing this, they surrendered their control over the money system to a consortium of private banks. The Sixteenth Amendment was passed first in February of 1913 because it was the lender-security for the Non-Federal Reserve that would be needed to create a "credit line" and collateral. The Federal Reserve Act was passed in December of that same year. At that point, the Congress had an unlimited private credit line from commercial banks and a means to print as much money as they wanted in order to fund socialist expansion of the government. But remember that the bible says:  <i>"The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower [is] servant to the lender."</i> <i>[Prov. 22:7]</i>
3	1911-1939	Federal legislature	<a href="#">28 U.S.C. §144</a> (conflict of interest of federal judges) <a href="#">28 U.S.C. §455</a> (conflict of interest of federal judges)	In 1911, the U.S. Congress passed the Judicial Code of 1911 and thereby made all District and Circuit courts into entirely administrative courts which had jurisdiction over only the federal zone. All the federal courts except the U.S. Supreme Court changed character from being Article III courts to Article IV territorial courts only. All the district courts were renamed from "District Court of the United States" to "United States District Court". The Supreme Court said in <i>Balzac v. Porto Rico</i> , 258 U.S. 298 (1922) that the "United States District Court" is an Article IV territorial court, not an Article III constitutional court. Consequently, all the federal courts excepting the Supreme Court became administrative courts that were part of the Executive rather than the Judicial Branch of the government and all the judges became Executive Branch employees. See our article " <a href="#">Authorities on Jurisdiction of Federal Courts</a> "

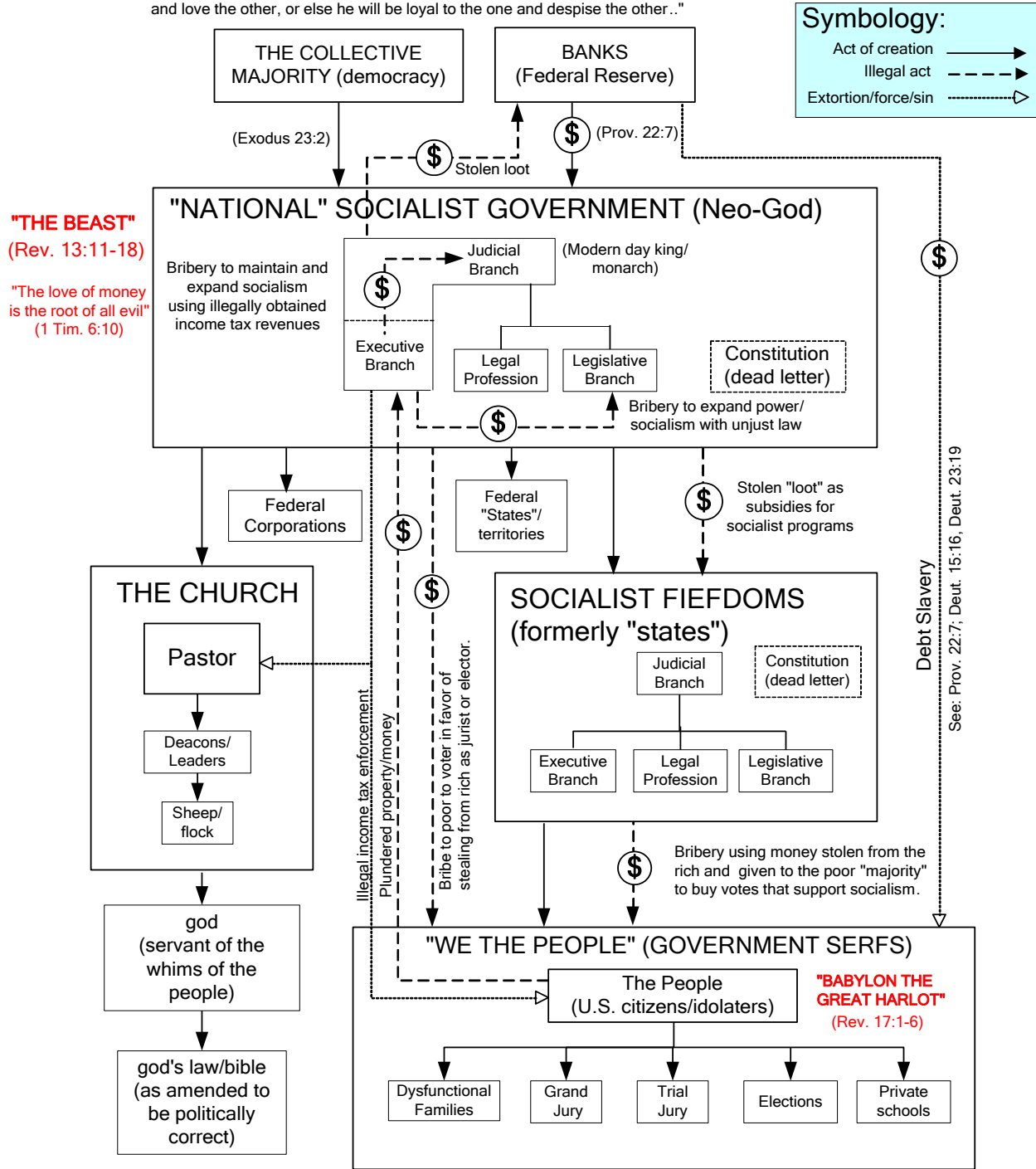
# (on diagram above)	Year(s)	Acting Sovereignty/ agent	Law(s) violated	Explanation
				<p>(<a href="http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChallJurisdiction/AuthoritiesArticle/AuthOnJurisdiction.htm">http://famguardian.org/Subjects/LawAndGovt/ChallJurisdiction/AuthoritiesArticle/AuthOnJurisdiction.htm</a>) for further details.</p> <p>The Revenue Act of 1932 then tried to apply income taxes against federal judges. The purpose was to put them under complete control of the Executive Branch through terrorism and extortion by the IRS. This was litigated by the Supreme Court in 1932 in the case of <i>O'Malley v. Woodrough</i>, 309 U.S. 277 (1939) just before the war started. The court ruled that the Executive Branch couldn't unilaterally modify the terms of their employment contracts, so they rewrote the tax law to go around it subsequent to that by only taxing NEW federal judges and leaving the existing ones alone so as not to violate the Constitutional prohibition against reducing judges salaries. Since that time, federal judges have been beholden to the greed and malice of the Legislative branch because they are under IRS control. This occurred at a time when we had a very popular socialist President who threatened the Supreme Court if they didn't go along with his plan to replace capitalism with socialism, starting with Social Security. President Roosevelt tried to retire all the U.S. Supreme Court justices and then double the size of the court and pack the court with all of his own socialist cronies in a famous coup called "The Roosevelt Supreme Court Packing Plan".</p>
4	1939- Present	Federal executive branch	<p><a href="#">28 U.S.C. §144</a> (conflict of interest of federal judges)</p> <p><a href="#">28 U.S.C. §455</a> (conflict of interest of federal judges)</p> <p>Separation of powers Doctrine</p>	<p>Right after the Supreme Court case of <i>O'Malley v. Woodrough</i> in 1939, the U.S. Congress wasted no time in passing a new Revenue Act that skirted the findings of the Supreme Court's that declared income taxes levied against them to be unconstitutional. In effect, they made the payment of income taxes by federal judges an implied part of their employment agreement as "appointed officers" of the United States government in receipt of federal privileges. Once the judges were under control of the IRS, they could be terrorized and plundered if they did not cooperate with the enforcement of federal income taxes. This also endowed all federal judges with an implied conflict of interest in violation of 28 U.S.C. §455 and 28 U.S.C. §144</p>
5	1939- Present	Federal legislative branch	<p><a href="#">Const. Art. 1, Sect. 2, Clause 3</a> <a href="#">Const. Art. 1, Sect. 9, Clause 4</a> <a href="#">18 U.S.C. §1589(3)</a> (forced labor)</p>	<p>The Revenue Act of 1939 passed by the U.S. Congress instituted a very oppressive income tax to fund the upcoming World War II effort. It was called the "Victory Tax" and it was a voluntary withholding effort, but after the war and after people on a large scale got used to sending their money to Washington, D.C. every month through payroll withholding, the politicians cleverly decided not to tell them the truth that it was voluntary. The politicians then began rewriting the tax laws to further confuse and deceive people and hide the truth about the voluntary nature of the income tax. This included the Internal Revenue Codes of 1954 and 1986, which were major updates of the IRC that further hid the truth from the legal profession and added so much complexity to the tax laws that no one even understands them anymore.</p>
6	1950- Present	Federal executive branch	<p><a href="#">18 U.S.C. §597</a> (expenditures to influence voting)</p> <p><a href="#">18 U.S.C. §872</a> (extortion)</p> <p><a href="#">18 U.S.C. §880</a> (receiving the proceeds of extortion)</p> <p><a href="#">18 U.S.C. §1957</a> (Engaging in monetary transactions in property derived from specified unlawful activity)</p>	<p>Federal government uses income tax revenues after World War II to begin socialist subsidies, starting with Lyndon Johnson's "Great Society" plan. Instead of paying off the war debt and ending the income tax like we did after the Civil war in 1872, the government adopted socialism and borrowed itself into a deep hole, following the illustrious example of Franklin Roosevelt's "New Deal" program. This socialist expansion was facilitated by the enactment of the Federal Reserve Act of 1913, which gave the government unlimited borrowing power. The income tax, however, had to continue because it was the "lender security" for the PRIVATE Federal Reserve banking trust that was creating all this debt and fake money. The income tax had the effect of making all Americans into surety for government debts they never authorized. The Civil Rights movement of the 1960's accelerated the growth of the socialist cancer to cause voters to abuse their power to elect politicians who would subsidize and expand the welfare-state concept.</p> <p><i>"Democracy has never been and never can be so desirable as aristocracy or monarchy, but while it lasts, is more bloody than either. Remember, democracy never lasts long. It soon wastes, exhausts, and murders itself. There never was a democracy that never did commit suicide."</i> [John Adams, 1815]</p>
7	1939- Present	Trial jury	<p><a href="#">18 U.S.C. §2111</a> (robbery)</p>	<p>Trial juries filled with people receiving government socialist handouts (money STOLEN from hard-working Americans) vote against tax protesters to illegally enforce the income tax laws, and especially in the case of the wealthy. Trial by jury</p>

# (on diagram above)	Year(s)	Acting Sovereignty/ agent	Law(s) violated	Explanation
				becomes MOB RULE and a means to mug and rob the producers of society. The jurists are also under duress by the judge, who does not allow evidence to be admitted that would be prejudicial to government (or his retirement check) and who makes cases unpublished where the government lost on income tax issues. Because these same jurists were also educated in public schools, they are easily lead like sheep to do the government's dirty work of plundering their fellow citizens by upholding a tax that is actually voluntary. The result is slavery of wage earners and the rich to the IRS. The war of the "have-nots" and the "haves" using the taxing authority of the government continues on and expands.
8	1960- Present	Federal government	<a href="#">18 U.S.C. §873</a> (blackmail)	The federal government begins using income tax revenues and socialist welfare programs to manipulate the states. For instance: 1. They made it mandatory for states to require people getting drivers licenses to provide a Socialist Security Number or their welfare subsidies would be cut off. 2. They encourage states to require voters and jurists to be "U.S. citizens" in order to serve these functions so that they would also be put under federal jurisdiction. 3. They mandate that all persons receiving welfare benefits or unemployment benefits that include federal subsidies to have Socialist Security Numbers.
9	1980's- Present	Federal executive branch	<a href="#">18 U.S.C. §208</a> (conflict of interest) <a href="#">18 U.S.C. §872</a> (extortion) <a href="#">18 U.S.C. §876</a> (mailing threatening communications)	IRS abuses its power to manipulate and silence churches that speak out about government abuses or are politically active. This has the effect of making the churches politically irrelevant forces in our society so that the government would have no competition for the affections and the allegiance of the people.
10	1960- Present	Federal judicial branch	God's laws (bible)	Federal judiciary eliminates God and prayer in the schools. This leaves kids in a spiritual vacuum. Drugs, sex, teenage pregnancy run rampant. Families begin breaking apart. God is blasphemed. Single parents raise an increasing number of kids and these children don't have the balance they need in the family to have proper sex roles. Gender identity crisis and psychology problems result, causing homosexuality to run rampant. This further accelerates the breakdown of the family because these dysfunctional kids have dysfunctional families of their own. Because God is not in the schools, eventually the people begin to reject God as well. This expands the power of government because when the people aren't governed by God, they are ruled by tyrants and become peasants and serfs eventually. That is how the Israelites ended up in bondage to the Egyptians: because they would not serve God or trust him for their security. They wanted a big powerful Egyptian government to take care of them and be comfortable and safe, which was idolatry toward government.
11	2000- Present	State executive branch	<a href="#">18 U.S.C. §208</a> (acts affecting a personal financial interest)	The state executive branches abuse their power to set very high licensing requirements for home schools and private schools, backed by teachers unions and contributions of these unions to their political campaigns. Licensing requirements become so high that only public schools have the capital to comply, virtually eliminating private and home schooling. Teachers and inferior environment in public schools further contributes to bad education and liberal socialist values, further eroding sovereignty of the people and making them easy prey for sly politicians who want to enslave them with more unjust laws and expand their fiefdom. Government continues to grow in power and rights and liberties simultaneously erode further.

1 After our corrupt politicians are finished socially re-engineering our system of government using the tax code and a corrupted  
2 federal judiciary, below is what happens to our original republican government system. This is what we refer to as the “De  
3 facto U.S. Government”. It has replaced our “De jure U.S. Government” not through operation of law, but through fraud,  
4 force, and corruption. One of our readers calls this new architecture for social organization “The New Civil Religion of  
5 Socialism”, where the collective will of the majority or whatever the judge says is sovereign, not God, and is the object of  
6 worship and servitude in courtrooms all over the country, who are run by devil-worshipping modern-day monarchs called  
7 “judges”. These tyrants wear black-robos and chant in Latin and perform exorcism on hand-cuffed subjects to remove  
8 imaginary “demons” from the people that are defined by majority vote among a population of criminals (by God’s law),  
9 homosexuals, drug abusers, adulterers, and atheists. The vilification of these demons are also legislated into existence with  
10 “judge-made law”, which is engineered to maximize litigation and profits to the legal industry. The legal industry, in turn,  
11 has been made into a part of the government because it is licensed and regulated by government. This profession “worships”  
12 the judge as an idol and is comprised of golf and law school buddies and fellow members of the American Bar Association,  
13 who hobnob with the judge and do whatever he says or risk having their attorney license pulled. In this totalitarian socialist  
14 democracy/oligarchy shown below, the people have no inalienable or God-given individual rights, but only statutory  
15 “privileges” and franchises granted by the will of the majority that are excise taxable. After all, when God and Truth are  
16 demoted to being a selfish creation of man and a politically correct vain fantasy, then the concept of “divine right” vanishes  
17 entirely from our political system.

18 **Figure 4: Our present SOCIALIST Oligarchy**

Luke 16:13: "No servant can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the other.."



1

2 In the above diagram, all people in receipt of federal funds stolen through illegally collected or involuntarily paid federal  
 3 income taxes effectively become federal "employees". They identified themselves as such when they filed their W-4 payroll  
 4 withholding form, which is a contract that says on the top "Employee Withholding Allowance Certificate". The Internal  
 5 Revenue Code identifies "employee" to mean someone who works for the federal government in 26 U.S.C. §3401(c). These  
 6 federal "employees" are moral and spiritual "whores" and "harlots". They are just like Judas or Essau...they exchanged the  
 7 Truth for a lie and liberty for slavery and they did it mainly for money and personal security. They are:



1. So concerned about avoiding being terrorized by their government or the IRS for “making waves”.
2. So immobilized by their own fear and ignorance that they don’t dare do anything.
3. So addicted to sin and other unhealthy distractions that they don’t have the time to do justice.
4. So poor that they can’t afford an expensive lawyer to be able to right the many wrongs imposed on them by a corrupted government. Justice is a luxury that only the rich can afford in our society.
5. So legally ignorant, thanks to our public “fool”, I mean “school” system that they aren’t able to right their wrongs on their own in court without a lawyer.
6. So afraid of corrupt judges and lawyers who are bought and paid for with money that they stole from hardworking Americans in illegally enforcing what is actually a voluntary Subtitle A income against those who in fact and indeed can only be described per the law as “nontaxpayers”
7. So unable to take care of their own needs because:
  - 7.1. Most of their money has been plundered by a government unable and unwilling to control its spending.
  - 7.2. They have allowed themselves to depend too much on government and allowed too much of their own hard-earned money to be stolen from them.
  - 7.3. They spent everything they had and went deep in debt to buy things they didn't need.
8. So covetous of that government welfare or socialist security or unemployment check or paycheck that comes in the mail every month.

...that they wouldn’t dare upset the apple cart or try to right the many wrongs that maintain the status quo by doing justice as a voter or jurist. As long as they get their socialist handout and they live comfortably on the “loot” their “[Parens Patriae](#)”, or “Big Brother” sends them, they don’t care that massive injustice is occurring in courtrooms and at the IRS every day and that they are sanctioning, aiding, and abetting that injustice as voters and jurists with a financial conflict of interest in criminal violation of 18 U.S.C. §§201 and 208. In effect, they are bribed to look the other way while their own government loots and oppresses their neighbor and then uses that loot to buy votes and influence.

*“Thou shalt not steal.”*  
[\[Exodus 20:15, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

*“For **all the law is fulfilled in one word**, even in this: “You shall love your neighbor as yourself.”*  
[\[Gal 5:14, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

Would you rob your neighbor? No you say? Well then, would you look the other way while someone else robs him in your name? Government is **YOUR AGENT**. If government robs your neighbor, God will hold you, not the agent who did it for you, personally responsible, because government is your agent. God put you in charge of your government and you are the steward. Frederic Bastiat described the nature of this horrible corruption of the system in the following book on our website:

*The Law*, by Frederic Bastiat  
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/TheLaw/TheLaw.htm>

If you want to know what the above type of government is like spiritually, economically, and politically, read the first-hand accounts in the Book of Judges found in the Bible. Corruption, sin, servitude, violence, and wars characterize this notable and most ignominious period and “social experiment” as documented in the Bible. Now do you understand why God’s law mandates that we serve ONLY Him and not be slaves of man or government? When we don’t, the above totalitarian socialist democracy/tyranny is the result, where politicians and judges in government become the only sovereign and the people are there to bow down to and “worship” and serve an evil and corrupt government as slaves.

## 10.4 God's Remedy for the Corruption

Below is the way God himself describes the corrupted dilemma we find ourselves in because we have abandoned the path laid by our founding fathers, as described in [Isaiah 1:1-26](#):

*Alas, sinful nation,  
 A people laden with iniquity  
 A brood of evildoers [Form #11.401]  
 Children who are corrupters [Form #11.401]!  
 They have forsaken the Lord  
 They have provoked to anger  
 The Holy One of Israel,  
 They have turned away backward.*

1 Why should you be stricken again?  
2 [You will revolt more and more.](#)  
3 [The whole head is sick \[they are out of their minds!/: insane or STUPID or both, See:](#)  
4 <https://sedm.org/diabolical-narcissism-the-origin-of-all-evil-in-the-political-sphere/>,  
5 [And the whole heart faints....](#)

6 Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean;  
7 [Put away the evil of your doings from before My eyes.](#)  
8 [Cease to do evil \[Form #11.401\],](#)  
9 [Learn to do good;](#)  
10 [Seek justice\[Form #05.050\],](#)  
11 [Rebuke the oppressor \[the IRS and the Federal Reserve and a corrupted judicial system\];](#)  
12 [Defend the fatherless,](#)  
13 [Plead for the widow \[and the “nontaxpayer“, Form #08.008\]....](#)

14 [How the faithful city has become a harlot!](#)  
15 [It \[the Constitutional Republic\] was full of justice \[Form #05.050\];](#)  
16 [Righteousness lodged in it,](#)  
17 [But now murderers \[and abortionists, and socialists\(Form #05.020\), and democrats, and liars and corrupted](#)  
18 [judges \[Litigation Tool #01.009\].](#)  
19 [Your silver has become dross,](#)  
20 [Your wine mixed with water.](#)  
21 [Your princes \[President, Congressmen, Judges\] are rebellious,](#)  
22 [Everyone loves bribes \[18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, 28 U.S.C. §455\],](#)  
23 [And follows after rewards.](#)  
24 [They do not defend the fatherless,](#)  
25 [nor does the cause of the widow \[for the “nontaxpayer”\] come before them.](#)

26 [Therefore the Lord says,](#)  
27 [The Lord of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel,](#)  
28 [“Ah, I will rid Myself of My adversaries,](#)  
29 [And take vengeance on My enemies.](#)  
30 [I will turn My hand against you,](#)  
31 [And thoroughly purge away your dross,](#)  
32 [And take away your alloy.](#)  
33 [I will restore your judges \[eliminate the BAD judges, Litigation Tool #01.009\] as at the first,](#)  
34 [And your counselors \[eliminate the BAD lawyers\] as at the beginning.](#)  
35 [Afterward you shall be called the city of righteousness, the faithful city.”](#)  
36 [\[Isaiah 1:1-26, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

37 So according to the Bible, the [real](#) problem is corrupted lawyers and judges and people who are after money and rewards,  
38 and God says the way to fix the corruption and graft is to [eliminate the bad judges and lawyers](#). Whose job is that? It is the  
39 even more corrupted Congress! (see [28 U.S.C. §134\(a\)](#) and [28 U.S.C. §44\(b\)](#))

40 [“O My people! Those who lead you cause you to err,](#)  
41 [And destroy the way of your paths.”](#)  
42 [\[Isaiah 3:12, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

43 [“The king establishes the land by justice; but he who receives bribes \[or government “benefits”, if paid to](#)  
44 [voters, jurists, judges, or prosecutors\] overthrows it.”](#)  
45 [\[Prov. 29:4, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

46 Can thieves and corrupted judges and lawyers and jurors, who are all bribed with unlawfully collected monies they lust after  
47 in the pursuit of socialist benefits, reform themselves if left to their own devices?

48 [“When you \[the jury\] saw a thief \[the corrupted judges and lawyers paid with extorted and stolen tax money\],](#)  
49 [you consented with him, And have been a partaker with adulterers.”](#)  
50 [\[Psalm 50:18, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

51 [“The people will be oppressed,](#)  
52 [Every one by another and every one by his \[socialist\] neighbor \[sitting on a jury who](#)  
53 [was indoctrinated and brainwashed in a government school to trust government\];](#)  
54 [The child will be insolent toward the elder,](#)  
55 [And the base toward the honorable.”](#)  
56 [\[Isaiah 3:5, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

57 [“It must be conceded that there are rights \[and property\] in every free government beyond the control of the State](#)  
58 [\[or any judge or jury\]. A government which recognized no such rights, which held the lives, liberty and property](#)

1 of its citizens, subject at all times to the disposition and unlimited control of even the most democratic depository  
2 of power, is after all a despotism. It is true that it is a despotism of the many--of the majority, if you choose to  
3 call it so--but it is not the less a despotism."  
4 [Loan Ass'n v. Topeka, 87 U.S. (20 Wall.) 655, 665 (1874)]

5 The answer is an emphatic no. It is up to **We The People** as the sovereigns in charge of our lawless government to right this  
6 massive injustice because a corrupted legislature and judiciary and the passive socialist voters in charge of the government  
7 today simply cannot remedy their own addiction to the money that was stolen from their neighbor by the criminals they  
8 elected into office. These elected representatives were supposed to be elected to serve and protect the people, but they have  
9 become the worst abusers of the people because they only got into politics and government for selfish reasons. Notice we  
10 didn't say they got into "public service", because we would be lying to call it that. It would be more accurate to call what  
11 they do "self-service" instead of "public service". One of our readers has a name for these kinds of people. He calls them  
12 SLAT: Scum, Liars, and Thieves. If you add up all the drug money, all the stolen property, all the white collar crime together,  
13 it would all pale in comparison to the "extortion under the color of law" that our own de facto government is instituting  
14 against its own people. If we solve no crime problem other than that one problem, then the government will have done the  
15 most important thing it can do to solve our crime problem and probably significantly reduce the prison population at the same  
16 time. There are lots of people in jail who were put there wrongfully for income tax crimes that aren't technically even crimes.  
17 These people were maliciously prosecuted by a corrupted Satan worshipping DOJ with the complicity of a corrupted judiciary  
18 and they MUST be freed because they have become slaves and political prisoners of a corrupted state for the sake of statutes  
19 that operate as the equivalent of a "civil religion" and which are not and cannot be law in their case. That's right: the corrupted  
20 state has erected a counterfeit church and religion that is a cheap imitation of God's design complete with churches, prayers,  
21 priests, deacons, tithes, and even its own "Bible" (franchise) and they have done so in violation of the First Amendment. The  
22 nature of that civil religion is exhaustively described below:

*Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
DIRECT LINK: <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf> (OFFSITE LINK)  
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm> (OFFSITE)

23 Why does God describe the source of the corruption as bad lawyers and judges instead of the people accepting the franchises  
24 as "Buyers", you might ask? The answer is that:

- 25 1. The Constitution and the Declaration of Independence recognize natural rights as INALIENABLE. See  
*Unalienable Rights Course*, Form #12.038  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/UnalienableRights.pdf>
- 26 2. An INALIENABLE right is one that YOU AREN'T ALLOWED BY LAW to [consent \(Form #05.003\)](#) to give away.  
27 3. If you can't even [lawfully consent \(Form #05.003\)](#) to give away the right, then you can never lose it or contract it away  
28 by participating in a [government franchise \(Form #05.030\)](#) or accepting a loan of government property.  
29 4. The fact that judges and lawyers ALLOW [inalienable rights \(Form #12.038\)](#) to be given away in a place where they  
30 aren't allowed to be given away is a sign that they love money and enhancing their own power more than they love  
31 freedom or the Constitution.  
32 5. Because they love money and power more than they love freedom and obeying the constitution, they are committing  
33 treason punishable by death in violation of [18 U.S.C. §2381](#) and serving [Satan himself](#).

34 Below is how we explain this conundrum in our Disclaimer:

35 ***SEDM Disclaimer***  
36 ***Section 4.3: Private***

37 *Every attempt by anyone in government to alienate rights that the Declaration of Independence says are*  
38 *UNALIENABLE shall also be treated as "PRIVATE BUSINESS ACTIVITY" that cannot be protected by sovereign,*  
39 *official, or judicial immunity. So called "government" cannot make a [profitable business or franchise](#) out of*  
40 *alienating inalienable rights without ceasing to be a classical/de jure government and instead becoming in effect*  
41 *an [economic terrorist and de facto government in violation of Article 4, Section 4](#).*

42 *"No servant [or government or biological person] can serve **two masters**; for either he*  
43 *will hate the one and love the other, or else he will be loyal to the one and despise the*  
44 *other. **You cannot serve God and mammon [government]."***  
45 *[[Luke 16:13](#), Bible, NKJV]*

46 [*SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.3: Private; SOURCE: <https://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm>*]

## 10.5 A Biblical Example of Someone Who Fought the Corruption

Not every aspect of the King's privileges and avoiding them is as grim as described above. Rewards, protection, and provision are promised by God for those who resist them in the Bible. We will cover that subject in this section.

What is described in this article and in Deut. 28:43-51 literally represents the invasion of a nation by a legislatively foreign country by money changers who want to abuse their authority to pillage and enslave the country, enslave the inhabitants, and turn all the inhabitants into [beasts of burden \(state cattle\)](#) who are compelled at gunpoint to pay tribute to their conqueror(s). That invasion, by the way, is PROHIBITED by the constitution in Article 4, Section 4 and the person responsible for enforcing that prohibition is the MAIN INVADER! They do it by finding something the people cannot do without that they have a monopoly in providing, and attach any condition or cost they want to their monopoly service or property:

*“TRIBUTE. Tribute in the sense of an impost paid by one state to another, as a mark of subjugation, is a common feature of international relationships in the biblical world. The tributary could be either a hostile state or an ally. Like deportation, its purpose was to weaken a hostile state. Deportation aimed at depleting the man-power. The aim of tribute was probably twofold: to impoverish the subjugated state and at the same time to increase the conqueror’s own revenues and to acquire commodities in short supply in his own country. As an instrument of administration it was one of the simplest ever devised: the subjugated country could be made responsible for the payment of a yearly tribute. Its non-arrival would be taken as a sign of rebellion, and an expedition would then be sent to deal with the recalcitrant. This was probably the reason for the attack recorded in Gn. 14.*

*[New Bible Dictionary. Third Edition. Wood, D. R. W., Wood, D. R. W., & Marshall, I. H. 1996, c1982, c1962; InterVarsity Press: Downers Grove]*

There are lots of biblical examples of this happening, including:

1. The story describing the origins of the city of Babylon, in which Nimrod was a mighty hunter of men and built a city to turn people into government cattle. Gen. 10:9 describes Nimrod as a "mighty hunter" and the thing he hunted were MEN! See 1 Chron. 1:10 and Micah 5:6. God confounded the language of the Babylonians because they worshipped a secular King instead of God. Babylon is synonymous with "the city of confusion". Nimrod was born in about 2213BC.
2. The famine in Egypt, in which Pharaoh turned his own people literally into cattle. Gen. 47.
3. The Babylonian captivity of the Israelites for 70 years, starting in 606 BCE. The invasion is described in Dan. 1. Ezra 1:1 describes the end of this captivity.

Whenever the people rebel against God, he causes evil rulers to invade their cities, destroy them, bring the people into bondage, and scatters them abroad in a diaspora. See the following for a description of this process:

*Government Corruption as a Cause for Diaspora and Political Fragmentation of Communities into Private Membership Associations (PMAs), SEDM*  
<https://sedm.org/government-corruption-as-a-cause-for-diaspora-and-political-fragmentation-of-communities-into-private-membership-associations/>

Of all the above examples of bringing the people into subjugation and servitude, the best one is the Israelite captivity in Babylon for 70 years. The book of Jeremiah 29 describes why God sent them into captivity as follows. It is a letter written by a prophet to the captives:

### Jeremiah's Letter to the Captives

*29 Now these are the words of the letter that Jeremiah the prophet sent from Jerusalem to the remainder of the elders who were carried away captive—to the priests, the prophets, and all the people whom Nebuchadnezzar had carried away captive from Jerusalem to Babylon. 2 (This happened after Jeconiah the king, the queen mother, the eunuchs, the princes of Judah and Jerusalem, the craftsmen, and the smiths had departed from Jerusalem.) 3 The letter was sent by the hand of Elasah the son of Shaphan, and Gemariah the son of Hilkiah, whom Zedekiah king of Judah sent to Babylon, to Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, saying,*

*4 Thus says the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, to all who were carried away captive, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem to Babylon:*

*5 Build houses and dwell in them; plant gardens and eat their fruit. 6 Take wives and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons and give your daughters to husbands, so that they may bear sons and daughters—that you may be increased there, and not diminished. 7 And seek the peace of the city where I have caused you to*

1 be carried away captive, and pray to the Lord for it; for in its peace you will have peace. 8 For thus says the Lord  
2 of hosts, the God of Israel: Do not let your prophets and your diviners who are in your midst deceive you, nor  
3 listen to your dreams which you cause to be dreamed. 9 For they prophesy falsely to you in My name; I have not  
4 sent them, says the Lord.

5 10 For thus says the Lord: After seventy years are completed at Babylon, I will visit you and perform My good  
6 word toward you, and cause you to return to this place. 11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, says  
7 the Lord, thoughts of peace and not of evil, to give you a future and a hope. 12 Then you will call upon Me and  
8 go and pray to Me, and I will listen to you. 13 And you will seek Me and find Me, when you search for Me with  
9 all your heart. 14 I will be found by you, says the Lord, and I will bring you back from your captivity; I will gather  
10 you from all the nations and from all the places where I have driven you, says the Lord, and I will bring you to  
11 the place from which I cause you to be carried away captive.

12 15 Because you have said, "The Lord has raised up prophets for us in Babylon"— 16 therefore thus says the  
13 Lord concerning the king who sits on the throne of David, concerning all the people who dwell in this city, and  
14 concerning your brethren who have not gone out with you into captivity— 17 thus says the Lord of hosts: Behold,  
15 I will send on them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like rotten figs that cannot be  
16 eaten, they are so bad. 18 And I will pursue them with the sword, with famine, and with pestilence; and I will  
17 deliver them to trouble among all the kingdoms of the earth—to be a curse, an astonishment, a hissing, and a  
18 reproach among all the nations where I have driven them, 19 because they have not heeded My words, says the  
19 Lord, which I sent to them by My servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; neither would you  
20 heed, says the Lord. 20 Therefore hear the word of the Lord, all you of the captivity, whom I have sent from  
21 Jerusalem to Babylon.

22 21 Thus says the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning Ahab the son of Kolaiah, and Zedekiah the son of  
23 Maaseiah, who prophesy a lie to you in My name: Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar  
24 king of Babylon, and he shall slay them before your eyes. 22 And because of them a curse shall be taken up by all  
25 the captivity of Judah who are in Babylon, saying, "The Lord make you like Zedekiah and Ahab, whom the king  
26 of Babylon roasted in the fire"; 23 because they have done disgraceful things in Israel, have committed adultery  
27 with their neighbors' wives, and have spoken lying words in My name, which I have not commanded them. Indeed  
28 I know, and am a witness, says the Lord.

29 24 You shall also speak to Shemaiah the Nehelamite, saying, 25 Thus speaks the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel,  
30 saying: You have sent letters in your name to all the people who are at Jerusalem, to Zephaniah the son of  
31 Maaseiah the priest, and to all the priests, saying, 26 "The Lord has made you priest instead of Jehoiada the  
32 priest, so that there should be officers in the house of the Lord over every man who is demented and considers  
33 himself a prophet, that you should put him in prison and in the stocks. 27 Now therefore, why have you not rebuked  
34 Jeremiah of Anathoth who makes himself a prophet to you? 28 For he has sent to us in Babylon, saying, 'This  
35 captivity is long; build houses and dwell in them, and plant gardens and eat their fruit.' "

36 29 Now Zephaniah the priest read this letter in the hearing of Jeremiah the prophet. 30 Then the word of the Lord  
37 came to Jeremiah, saying: 31 Send to all those in captivity, saying, Thus says the Lord concerning Shemaiah the  
38 Nehelamite: Because Shemaiah has prophesied to you, and I have not sent him, and he has caused you to trust in  
39 a lie— 32 therefore thus says the Lord: Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite and his family: he shall  
40 not have anyone to dwell among this people, nor shall he see the good that I will do for My people, says the Lord,  
41 because he has taught rebellion against the Lord.  
42 [[Jer. 1](#), Bible, NKJV]

43 The Book of Daniel 1 describes the captivity in which four Israelites were carried away to Babylon and are recruited  
44 involuntarily into the King's service. Their names were Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. The King renamed them to  
45 Belteshazzar, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. Whenever the Babylonians invaded a foreign city, they would rename  
46 the people they called into their service, just like the modern pagan government assigns a "straw man" name to everyone so  
47 they can be regulated and taxed. See:

*Proof that there is a "Straw man", Form #05.042*  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StrawMan.pdf>

48 Before Daniel could serve the King, he had to be isolated, indoctrinated, forced to accept the privileges and benefits of the  
49 King or be punished, and finally assigned a new identity (identity alteration). These are the SAME four steps of conquest that  
50 the modern corrupt state uses against people it is supposed to be protecting and serving:

- 51 1. Isolation. Jeremiah 1. The Israelites were placed in exile and isolated from their people. In modern times, this is what  
52 the "cancel culture" does: Cut people off economically from their support system until they assimilate into the group  
53 that is attacking them.

- 1 2. Indoctrination. Dan 1:1-4. The Israelites were taught to believe and think like the conquerors. In modern times, this is  
 2 done with legal deception and media propaganda. See:  
Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>
- 3 3. Compelled to accept the King's privileges. Dan. 1:5. This is done to keep them in fear of losing something they value  
 4 so that they will not disobey. In modern times, this is done with benefits, privileges, and franchises. See:  
Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>
- 5 4. Identity alteration. Dan. 1:7. The captives were renamed. The names were created by the conqueror and whatever they  
 6 create they literally own as property. In modern times, this is done by assigning fictional civil statuses to people, such  
 7 as "person", "citizen", "resident", etc. to in effect appoint them into service of the government under a state sponsored  
 8 franchise. See:  
Government Identity Theft, Form #05.046  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf>

9 Below is a biblical account of the conquest of people by the legislatively foreign conquerors described in Deut. 28:43-51:

10 *1 In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah, Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came to Jerusalem*  
 11 *and besieged it. 2 And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with some of the articles of the house*  
 12 *of God, which he carried into the land of Shinar to the house of his god; and he brought the articles into the*  
 13 *treasure house of his god.*

14 *Then the king instructed Ashpenaz, the master of his eunuchs, to bring some of the children of Israel and some of*  
 15 *the king's descendants and some of the nobles, 4 young men in whom there was no blemish, but good-looking,*  
 16 *gifted in all wisdom, possessing knowledge and quick to understand, who had ability to serve in the king's palace,*  
 17 *and whom they might teach the language and literature of the Chaldeans. 5 And the king appointed for them a*  
 18 *daily provision of the king's delicacies and of the wine which he drank, and three years of training for them, so*  
 19 *that at the end of that time they might serve before the king. 6 Now from among those of the sons of Judah were*  
 20 *Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah. 7 To them the chief of the eunuchs gave names: he gave Daniel the*  
 21 *name Belteshazzar; to Hananiah, Shadrach; to Mishael, Meshach; and to Azariah, Abed-Nego.*

22 *8 But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's delicacies, nor*  
 23 *with the wine which he drank; therefore he requested of the chief of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.*  
 24 *9 Now God had brought Daniel into the favor and goodwill of the chief of the eunuchs. 10 And the chief of the*  
 25 *eunuchs said to Daniel, "I fear my lord the king, who has appointed your food and drink. For why should he see*  
 26 *your faces looking worse than the young men who are your age? Then you would endanger my head before the*  
 27 *king."*

28 *11 So Daniel said to the steward whom the chief of the eunuchs had set over Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and*  
 29 *Azariah, 12 "Please test your servants for ten days, and let them give us vegetables to eat and water to drink. 13*  
 30 *Then let our appearance be examined before you, and the appearance of the young men who eat the portion of*  
 31 *the king's delicacies; and as you see fit, so deal with your servants." 14 So he consented with them in this matter,*  
 32 *and tested them ten days.*

33 *15 And at the end of ten days their features appeared better and fatter in flesh than all the young men who ate*  
 34 *the portion of the king's delicacies. 16 Thus the steward took away their portion of delicacies and the wine that*  
 35 *they were to drink, and gave them vegetables.*

36 *17 As for these four young men, God gave them knowledge and skill in all literature and wisdom; and Daniel*  
 37 *had understanding in all visions and dreams.*

38 *18 Now at the end of the days, when the king had said that they should be brought in, the chief of the eunuchs*  
 39 *brought them in before Nebuchadnezzar. 19 Then the king interviewed them, and among them all none was*  
 40 *found like Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah; therefore they served before the king. 20 And in all*  
 41 *matters of wisdom and understanding about which the king examined them, he found them ten times better*  
 42 *than all the magicians and astrologers who were in all his realm. 21 Thus Daniel continued until the first year*  
 43 *of King Cyrus.*  
 44 *[Dan. 1:1-21, Bible, NKJV]*

45 So we can see that the four men that were called by the King BOYCOTTED the king's privileges and delicacies, were blessed  
 46 and protected by God for doing so and turned out wiser than all others. Eventually, they all defied the King and were thrown  
 47 in the lion's den by the king and survived.

48 *Daniel's Friends Disobey the King*

8 Therefore at that time certain Chaldeans came forward and accused the Jews. 9 They spoke and said to King Nebuchadnezzar, "O king, live forever! 10 You, O king, have made a decree that everyone who hears the sound of the horn, flute, harp, lyre, and psaltery, in symphony with all kinds of music, shall fall down and worship the gold image; 11 and whoever does not fall down and worship shall be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. 12 There are certain Jews whom you have set over the affairs of the province of Babylon: Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego; these men, O king, have not paid due regard to you. They do not serve your gods or worship the gold image which you have set up."

13 Then Nebuchadnezzar, in rage and fury, gave the command to bring Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. So they brought these men before the king. 14 Nebuchadnezzar spoke, saying to them, "Is it true, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, that you do not serve my gods or worship the gold image which I have set up? 15 Now if you are ready at the time you hear the sound of the horn, flute, harp, lyre, and psaltery, in symphony with all kinds of music, and you fall down and worship the image which I have made, good! But if you do not worship, you shall be cast immediately into the midst of a burning fiery furnace. And who is the god who will deliver you from my hands?"

16 Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego answered and said to the king, "O Nebuchadnezzar, we have no need to answer you in this matter. 17 If that is the case, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and He will deliver us from your hand, O king. 18 But if not, let it be known to you, O king, that we do not serve your gods, nor will we worship the gold image which you have set up."

### **Saved in Fiery Trial**

19 Then Nebuchadnezzar was full of fury, and the expression on his face changed toward Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. He spoke and commanded that they heat the furnace seven times more than it was usually heated. 20 And he commanded certain mighty men of valor who were in his army to bind Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, and cast them into the burning fiery furnace. 21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their trousers, their turbans, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace. 22 Therefore, because the king's command was urgent, and the furnace exceedingly hot, the flame of the fire killed those men who took up Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego. 23 And these three men, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abed-Nego, fell down bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then King Nebuchadnezzar was astonished; and he rose in haste and spoke, saying to his counselors, "Did we not cast three men bound into the midst of the fire?"

They answered and said to the king, "True, O king."

25 "Look!" he answered, "I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire; and they are not hurt, and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God."  
[Dan 3:8-25, Bible, NKJV]

The moral of the story is:

1. God expects and requires us to reject any and all privileges, benefits, and property of the King.
2. Resisting privileges and benefits will be tough, but God will strengthen us for doing so.
3. In resisting government privileges, we should be firm and direct, but respectful with the king like Daniel was.
4. God will protect and bless us for putting Him first and never allowing the King to compete with God or put himself above the rest of the people.

In contemporary terms, we as Christians must always remember EXACTLY what the privileges of the king consist of so that we know EXACTLY what God calls us to resist. These are:

1. All government privileges described in:

Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Franchises.pdf>

2. Civil domicile. See:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

3. Government benefits, payments, or "social insurance" implemented with franchises. See:

Social Security: Mark of the Beast, Form #11.407  
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/SocialSecurity/TOC.htm>

4. STATUTORY citizenship. See:

Why You Are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen, Form #05.006  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyANational.pdf>

5. Any and all civil statutory statuses, including but not limited to "citizen", "resident", "person", "driver", etc. See:

Why Statutory Civil Law is Law for Government and Not Private Persons, Form #05.037  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/StatLawGovt.pdf>

Doing all the above restores what we define as "natural law" in our Disclaimer. See:

SEDM Disclaimer, Section 4.31: “natural law”  
<https://famguardian.org/disclaimer.htm#4.31.NaturalLaw>

Any attempt by anyone in the government to INTERFERE with the ability to restore natural law as indicated above makes that government a de facto government in violation of organic law and the requirement for consent documented in the Declaration of Independence. See:

1. Hot Issues: Fake/De Facto Government, SEDM  
<https://sedm.org/fake-de-facto-government/>
2. De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>

Collectively, these tactics of invasion are implemented with criminal identity theft using the CIVIL statutory code, as described in:

Identity Theft Affidavit, Form #14.020  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/14-PropProtection/IdentityTheftAffidavit-f14039.pdf>

When the Bible says in Dan. 1 that Daniel was respectful of the king, in modern terms it would mean approaching the King as follows:

The BEST Way to LAWFULLY Reject ANY and ALL Benefits in Court that is Unassailable, SEDM (OFFSITE LINK)  
<https://sedm.org/the-best-way-to-lawfully-reject-any-and-all-benefits-in-court-that-is-unassailable/>

If you would like excellent sermons on the subject of this section, see:

1. Thriving in Babylon: Exile, Newbreak.church  
<https://youtu.be/RM0U92DNsM>
2. Thriving in Babylon: Character, Newbreak.church  
<https://youtu.be/81AJ546Zs60>

For a very interesting article about the subject of this section, see:

Daniel I Managing Disputes at Babylonian University, Nike Insights  
<https://nikeinsights.famguardian.org/forums/topic/daniel-1-a-journey-through-babylon/>

## 10.6 De Jure v. De Facto Government

We will now close this section with a tabular summary that compares our original “de jure” government to the “de facto” government that we presently suffer under. This corrupted “de facto” government only continues to exist because of our passive and tolerant approach towards the illegal activities of the government servants. We can fix this if we really want to, folks. Let’s do it!

**Table 6-2: Comparison of our "De jure" v. "De facto" government**

#	Type of Separation of Powers	De jure government	De facto government
1	Separation of Church and State	Government has no power to control or regulate the political activities of churches	IRS 501(c ) designation allows government to remove tax exemption



#	Type of Separation of Powers	De jure government	De facto government
			from churches if they get politically involved
2	Separation of Money and State	Only lawful money is gold and the value of the dollar is tied to gold. Government can't manufacture more gold so they can't abuse their power to coin money to enrich themselves.	Fiat currency is Federal Reserve Notes (FRNs). Government can print any amount of these it wants and thereby enrich itself and steal from the those who hold dollars by lowering the value of the dollars in circulation (inflation)
3	Separation of Marriage and State	People getting married did not have marriage licenses from the state. Instead, the ceremony was exclusively ecclesiastical and it was recorded only in the family Bible and church records.	Pastor acts as an agent of both God and the state. He performs the ceremony and is also licensed by the state to sign the state marriage license. Churches force members getting married to obtain state marriage license by saying they won't marry them without a state-issued marriage license.
4	Separation of School and State	Schools were rural and remote and most were private or religious. There were very few public schools and a large percentage of the population was home-schooled.	Most student go to public schools. They are dumbed-down by the state to be good serfs/sheep by being told they are "taxpayers" and being shown in high school how to fill out a tax return without even being shown how to balance a check book. They are taught that government is the sovereign and not the people, and that people should obey the government.
5	Separation of State and Federal government	States control the Senate and all legislation and taxation internal to a state. Federal government controls only foreign commerce in the form of imposts, excises, and duties under Article 1, Section 8, Clause 3 of the Constitution.	Federal government receives lion's share of income taxes over both internal and external trade. It redistributes the proceeds from these taxes to the socialist states, who are coerced to modify their laws in compliance with federal dictates in order to get their fair share of this stolen "loot".
6	Separation between branches of government: Executive, Legislative, Judicial	Three branches of government are entirely independent and not controlled by other branches.	Judges are "employees" of the executive branch and have a conflict of interest because they are beholden to IRS extortion. Executive controls the illegal tax collection activities of the IRS and dictates to other branches it's tax policy through illegal IRS extortion. Using the IRS, Executive becomes the "Gestapo" that controls everything and everyone. Congress and the courts refuse to reform this extortion because they benefit most financially by it.
7	Separation of Commerce and State	Federal government regulates only foreign commerce of corporations. States regulate all internal commerce. Private individuals have complete privacy and are not regulated because they don't have Socialist Security Numbers and are not monitored by the IRS Gestapo. Banks are independent and do not have to participate in a national banking system so they don't coerce their depositors to bet government-issued numbers nor do they snoop/spy on their depositors as an agent of the IRS Gestapo. Private employers are not regulated or monitored by federal Gestapo and their contracts with their employees are private and sacred.	All credit issued by a central, private Federal Reserve consortium. Federal Reserve rules coerce private banks to illegally enforce federal laws in states of the Union that only apply in the federal zone. Namely, they force depositors to have Socialist Security Numbers and they report all currency transactions over \$3,000 to the Dept of the Treasury (CTR's). "Spying" on financial affairs citizens by government makes citizens afraid of IRS and government and coerces them to illegally pay income taxes by government. Employers are coerced to enslave their employees to IRS through wage reporting and withholding, often against the will of employees.
8	Separation of Media and State	Press was free to report as they saw fit under the First Amendment. Most newspapers were small-town newspapers and were private and independent.	Television, radio, the internet, and corporations have taken over the media and concentrated control of it to the hands of a very few huge and "privileged" corporations that are in bed

#	Type of Separation of Powers	De jure government	De facto government
			with the federal and state governments. Media is no longer independent, and broadcasters don't dare cross the government for fear of either losing their FCC license, being subjected to an IRS audit, or having their government sponsorship revoked.
9	Separation of Family and State	Families were completely separate from the state. Private individuals were not subject to direct taxation or regulation by either state or federal government. No Socialist Security Numbers and no government surveillance of private commerce by individuals. Women stayed home and out of the workforce. Men dominated the political and commercial landscape and also defended their family from encroachments by government. Children were home-schooled and worked on the farm. They inherited the republican values of their parents. Morality was taught by the churches and there was an emphasis on personal responsibility, modesty, manners, respect, and humility.	Using income taxes, mom was removed from the home to enter the workforce so she could replace the income stolen from dad by the IRS through illegal enforcement of the tax laws. Conflict over money breaks families down and divorce rate reaches epidemic proportions. Children are neglected by their parents because parents both have to work full-time and duke it out with each other in divorce court. Majority of children raised in single parent homes. Television and a liberal media dominates and distorts the thoughts and minds of the children. Public schools filled with homosexuals and liberals, many of whom have no children of their own, teach our children to be selfish, rebellious, sexually promiscuous, homosexual drug-abusers. Pornography invades the home through the internet, cable-TV, and video rentals, creating a negative fixation on sex. Television interferes with family communication so that children are alienated from their parents so that they do not inherit good morals or respect for authority from their parents.. Crime rate and prison population reaches unprecedented levels. Citizens therefore lose their ability to govern themselves and the legal field and government come in and take over their lives.
10	Separation of Charity and State	Churches and families were responsible for charity. When a person was old or became unemployed, members of the church or family would take them. Personal responsibility and morality within churches and families would encourage them to improve their lives.	Monolithic, huge, and terribly inefficient government bureaucracies replace families and churches as major source of charity. These bureaucracies have no idea what personal responsibility is and are not allowed to talk about morality because they are not allowed to talk about God. Generations of people grow up under this welfare umbrella without ever having to take responsibility for themselves, and these people abuse their voting power to perpetuate it. Supremacy of families and churches is eliminated and government becomes the new "god" for everyone to worship. See Jeremiah 2:26-28.
11	Separation of Public and Private Property	All property is presumed to be absolutely owned, private, and not subject to state or public or government control. This is the foundation of the Fifth Amendment protection for private property. See: <a href="#">Separation Between Public and Private Course, Form #12.025.</a>	Corrupt and covetous public servants implement socialism, where all property is presumed to be absolutely owned by the government, and everyone is a BORROWER of said property with conditions. Those conditions are called "franchises", and government can regulate and control ANYONE and ANYTHING it wants. See <a href="#">Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030.</a>

1 If you would like to know all the characteristics of the de facto government we live under and see proof that it is de facto,  
2 see:

- 3 1. Government Corruption, Form #11.401 (OFFSITE LINK) -SEDM  
4 <http://sedm.org/GovCorruption/GovCorruption.htm>
- 5 2. Government Corruption: Causes and Remedies, Form #11.026 (OFFSITE LINK) – SEDM  
6 <http://sedm.org/GovCorruption/GovCorruption.pdf>
- 7 3. De Facto Government Scam, Form #05.043 (OFFSITE LINK)-Proves that we don't have a real, de jure government,  
8 and explains all the ways this de facto government illegally expands and protects its own criminal extortion enterprise  
9 and protection racket.  
10 <http://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>

## 11 **Detailed Answers to Common Questions from recipients of this form About Your Social Security Participation**

### 13 **11.1 Do you HAVE a Social Security Number**

#### 14 **QUESTION:**

15 Do you HAVE a Social Security Number?

#### 16 **ANSWER:**

17 No. It is impossible for anyone, including you, to legally “have” or possess such a number. You cannot own or exclusively  
18 control an abstraction or fiction of the mind or the information that represents it: You can only “know” it. To say that I  
19 “HAVE” it also is to imply that I OWN it. If in fact it is “mine” then I have a right to control it completely, including when  
20 and how it is used, to place conditions on its use and disclosure, and to deny it entirely to anyone and everyone. That is what  
21 “ownership” in a legal sense actually implies: The right to exclude and the power to control its use:

22 *“We have repeatedly held that, as to property reserved by its owner for private use, ‘the right to exclude [others*  
23 *is] one of the most essential sticks in the bundle of rights that are commonly characterized as property.’”*  
24 *Loretto v. Teleprompter Manhattan CATV Corp., 458 U.S. 419, 433 (1982), quoting Kaiser Aetna v. United*  
25 *States, 444 U.S. 164, 176 (1979). “*  
26 *[Nollan v. California Coastal Comm’n, 483 U.S. 825 (1987)]*

27  
28 *“In this case, we hold that the “right to exclude,” so universally held to be a fundamental element of the*  
29 *property right,<sup>[11]</sup> falls within this category of interests that the Government cannot take without*  
30 *compensation.”*  
31 *[Kaiser Aetna v. United States, 444 U.S. 164 (1979)]*

32 *[11] See, e. g., United States v. Pueblo of San Ildefonso, 206 Cr.Cl. 649, 669-670, 513 F.2d. 1383, 1394 (1975);*  
33 *United States v. Lutz, 295 F.2d. 736, 740 (CA5 1961). As stated by Mr. Justice Brandeis, “[a]n essential element*  
34 *of individual property is the legal right to exclude others from enjoying it.” International News Service v.*  
35 *Associated Press, 248 U.S. 215, 250 (1918) (dissenting opinion).*

36 I therefore respond to you with some questions of my own:

37 1. WHOSE number is the one you are asking for?:

38 1.1. The NONSTATUTORY one that I OWN which is a PRIVATE franchise with you private and subject to the  
39 following anti-franchise franchise:

Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement, Form #06.027  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

40 1.2. The STATUTORY one you own which is public?

1 If I own it, I get to regulate and make rules for YOUR use of it. If YOU own it, YOU get to make the rules for it under  
2 Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the Constitution. It can't be both.

- 3 2. Since I'm the one filling out the form, can't I define the term "Social Security Number" to mean item 1.1 above. The  
4 creator of a thing, including a form, is the ONLY one who can define what it means, RIGHT?
- 5 3. Are you coercing me and instituting duress if you won't allow me to define the term as indicated in item 2 above?
- 6 4. If I can't trust anything the government says or writes, and the form is signed under penalty of perjury, aren't you in  
7 effect asking me to swear under penalty of perjury to that which not even the government will guarantee is the truth?<sup>13</sup>  
8 Isn't that just plain STUPID and doesn't it violate the requirement for equal protection and equal treatment? Shouldn't  
9 the government have to sign what they produce under penalty of perjury as well?
- 10 5. Can I get a passport or authorization to drive WITHOUT accepting government property and criminally impersonating  
11 a public officer in custody and control of such property?
- 12 6. If I can't, then aren't you violating the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court?<sup>14</sup>
- 13 7. Since a STATUTORY number is YOURS or the governments per 20 C.F.R. §422.103, and I am not a public officer who  
14 is the only person who can use or possess public property such as the number, aren't you enticing me to commit the  
15 crime of embezzling public property? You ought to put yourself in jail!
- 16 8. By enticing me to accept the property and "benefits" associated with the possession or use of said PUBLIC property,  
17 aren't you criminally trying to bribe me to accept a public office with bribes called "benefits" per 18 U.S.C. §210 and  
18 211?

19 Governments are created ONLY to protect PRIVATE rights and PRIVATE property. That protection BEGINS by ensuring  
20 that the two of these things ALWAYS remain separate and never get mixed together or confused in order to unlawfully  
21 expand government power. The constitutional requirement to ensure this separation is documented in:

*Separation Between Public and Private Course*, Form #12.025  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

22 If you won't recognize this separation or protect my private property by protecting it, then you are nothing but a THIEF and  
23 a ROBBER. If you are going to use word games and equivocation to break down that separation, you are not only not a  
24 government, but a de facto government:<sup>15</sup>

25 *"Most assuredly, I say to you, **he who does not enter the sheepfold by the door [rules of statutory construction],***  
26 ***but climbs up some other way [deceit, presumption, and equivocation], the same is a thief and a robber. But***  
27 ***he who enters by the door is the shepherd [LAWFUL PROTECTOR/GOVERNOR] of the sheep. To him the***  
28 *doorkeeper opens, and the sheep hear [read and learn] his voice [THE LAW]; and he calls his own sheep by*  
29 *name [RATHER THAN Social Security Number] and leads [rather than COERCES] them out. And when he*  
30 *brings out his own sheep, he goes before them [because the shepherd/protector is EQUAL and not SUPERIOR*  
31 *under the law]; and the sheep follow [obey] him, for they know his voice [and THE LAW]. Yet they will by no*  
32 *means follow a stranger [de facto THIEF government], but will flee from [refuse to obey] him, for they do not*  
33 *know the voice of strangers." Jesus used this illustration, but they did not understand the things which He spoke*  
34 *to them.*  
35 *[John 10:1-6, Bible, NKJV]*

36 *"Getting treasures by a lying tongue is the fleeting fantasy of those who seek death."*  
37 *[Prov. 21:6, Bible, NKJV]*

38 *"Whoever guards his mouth and tongue Keeps his soul from troubles."*  
39 *[Prov. 21:23, Bible, NKJV]*

<sup>13</sup> See: *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

<sup>14</sup> For further information on the Unconstitutional Conditions Doctrine, see: *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises, Form #05.030*, Section 28.2; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

<sup>15</sup> See *De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043; <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 11.2 What is YOUR Social Security Number?

### QUESTION:

What is YOUR Social Security Number?

### ANSWER:

20 C.F.R. §422.103(d) says SSNs belong to the government. The only way it could be MY number is if I am appearing here today as a federal employee or officer on official business. If that is the case, no, I am here as a private human being and not a government statutory “employee” in possession or use of “public property” such as a number. Therefore, I don’t HAVE a Social Security Number. Furthermore, I am not lawfully eligible and never have been eligible to participate in Social Security and any records you have to the contrary are FALSE and FRAUDULENT and should be DESTROYED.

## 11.3 Were you ever eligible to participate

### QUESTION:

Were you ever eligible to participate in Social Security in the past or did you ever ask for one?

### ANSWER:

1. If you signed up: If I filled out the application instead of my parents, I was not aware at the time that I was not eligible. The Social Security Administration, by accepting my application, and knowing full well that I was not physically within or domiciled within the “State” or “United States” where the program is offered at 42 U.S.C. §1101(a)(1) and 42 U.S.C. §1101(a)(2) and was not a public officer at the time of making said application, was complicit in defrauding the United States government and should be prosecuted for criminal conspiracy to do so.
2. If your parents signed up for you: I never signed up for the program EVER and I have never been eligible. Other people such as my parents may have thought that they had the authority to sign up for me, but since I never consented and never participated in the application process, then I never applied, and even if application had been made, it was made fraudulently, because not only I, but you also do not qualify by law to participate in the program.

Once I became fully aware of my ineligibility, I sent official legal papers to the Social Security Administration requesting that I be removed from eligibility and the FRAUDULENTLY paid contributions repaid. Let me show you a copy of the papers I sent in. Therefore, I do not participate and I do not wish to sign up again. [Show them the following document you sent to SSA which is available free below:

*Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

## 11.4 What do you mean, you don’t qualify?

### QUESTION:

What do you mean, you don’t qualify?

### ANSWER:

The analysis in this pamphlet, section 3 shows that the program can only be offered to STATUTORY “U.S. citizens” under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) or “lawful permanent residents” under 20 C.F.R. §422.104. Title 20 of the Code of Federal Regulations says “Employees Benefits” and I was not a statutory “Employee” under 5 U.S.C. §2105(a) at the time of application, nor could I unilaterally MAKE myself such a statutory “employee” without the proper oath or appointment document. To do otherwise is the crime of impersonating a public officer in violation of 18 U.S.C. §912.

1 All of the groups eligible to participate under 20 C.F.R. §422.104 have in common a domicile or at least physical presence  
2 in the STATUTORY “United States” which is defined in the Social Security Act, Section 1101 as the District of Columbia  
3 and the territories and possessions of the United States. I am not part of either one of these two groups and neither are you.  
4 The Social Security Act is “legislation” and the Supreme Court said that congress has NO POWER to legislate within states.  
5 Here is what they said:

6 *“It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states**, Hammer v. Dagenhart, [247 U.S.](#)  
7 [251, 275](#), 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, **possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**  
8 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.**”*  
9 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co.*, [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

10 Are you going to sit here and tell me the Social Security Act is NOT legislation? If you do, you are admitting that it isn’t law  
11 and that I don’t have to follow it. What part of the phrase “no inherent power in respect of the internal affairs of states” do  
12 you NOT understand, sir?

### 13 **11.5 How could you not be a “U.S. citizen”? Don’t “U.S. citizens” qualify?**

#### 14 **QUESTION:**

15 How could you not be a “[U.S. citizen](#)”? Don’t “[U.S. citizens](#)” qualify?

#### 16 **ANSWER:**

17 The term “United States”, for the purposes of citizenship in [8 U.S.C. §1401](#), is limited to the District of Columbia and the  
18 territories and possessions of the United States. The federal government is a foreign corporation with respect to a state and  
19 its laws and legislative jurisdiction do not extend into the states.

20 *“A foreign corporation is one that derives its existence solely from the laws of another state, government, or*  
21 *country, and the term is used indiscriminately, sometimes in statutes, to designate either a corporation created*  
22 *by or under the laws of another state or a corporation created by or under the laws of a foreign country.”*

23 *“A federal corporation operating within a state is considered a domestic corporation rather than a foreign*  
24 *corporation. **The United States government is a [foreign](#) corporation with respect to a state.**”*  
25 [*19 Corpus Juris Secundum (C.J.S.), Corporations, §883 (2003)*]

26 Therefore, a federal law which defines what a “U.S. citizen” is can’t identify you as one. It’s a basic tenet of law that the  
27 laws of any state cannot apply outside its own territory. The states of the Union are NOT territory of the federal government.

28 *“Judge Story, in his treatise on the Conflicts of Laws, lays down, as the basis upon which all reasonings on the*  
29 *law of comity must necessarily rest, the following maxims: First ‘that **every nation possesses an exclusive***  
30 ***sovereignty and jurisdiction within its own territory**’; secondly, ‘**that no state or nation can by its laws directly***  
31 ***affect or bind property out of its own territory, or bind persons not resident therein, whether they are natural***  
32 ***born subjects or others.**’ The learned judge then adds: ‘From these two maxims or propositions there follows a*  
33 *third, and that is that whatever force and obligation the laws of one country have in another depend solely upon*  
34 *the laws and municipal regulation of the latter; that is to say, upon its own proper jurisdiction and polity, and*  
35 *upon its own express or tacit consent.” Story on Conflict of Laws §23.”*  
36 [*Baltimore & Ohio Railroad Co. v. Chambers*, 73 Ohio St. 16, 76 N.E. 91, 11 L.R.A., N.S., 1012 (1905)]

37 In fact, I am what is called a “national” under 8 U.S.C. §1101(a)(21) but not a STATUTORY “U.S. citizen” under 8 U.S.C.  
38 §1401. I can be a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen at the time of birth WITHOUT being a STATUTORY citizen. I’d be happy  
39 to give you all the evidence you need to prove it for yourself.

40 [Give them the link to our pamphlet below:

41 [Why You Are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen](#), Form #05.006  
42 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>]

43 The guy who wrote this pamphlet [above] has studied this subject for FIVE YEARS and had his work reviewed by over a  
44 MILLION people. Are you going to accuse him of being wrong without even looking at the evidence? Isn’t that rather  
45 presumptuous of you? I don’t run my life by presumptions, but by law and facts, and anyone who doesn’t do the same is a

1 threat to my liberty and a law breaker. Are you going to follow the law like any patriotic American should, or am I going to  
2 have to engage your supervisor into this interchange and escalate what should have been a simple thing.

### 3 **11.6 Your interpretation of the Social Security Act is absurd!**

#### 4 **QUESTION:**

5 Your interpretation of the Social Security Act is absurd! What you are basically saying is that the Social Security  
6 Administration has been violating the law all these years and that all of the people who joined the program who live within  
7 the states of the Union are not eligible to participate or to receive benefits. I can't believe that!

#### 8 **ANSWER:**

9 The only rational basis for belief is what the written law actually says. Everything else should be presumed to be a LIE, as  
10 the following memorandum exhaustively proves with court admissible evidence:

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

11 Look at the definitions for yourself in section 4 of this pamphlet and tell me why they are either wrong or why my  
12 interpretation of them is wrong. They seem pretty straightforward to me. If you think I'm wrong, then simply prove it by  
13 answering the questions at the end of this pamphlet and disprove the evidence for yourself. If you can't do it, then please  
14 quit bothering me and give me my driver license or passport WITHOUT the Social Security Number that I'm asking. If you  
15 won't issue it, then please sign this form indicating that you refused my application, so that if I get stopped for driving without  
16 a license or can't get a bank account without a passport, I have proof to show the officer or clerk that you said you couldn't  
17 and wouldn't issue me one or give me an account.

### 18 **11.7 Well why don't you give me the number you used to have before you quit the program?**

#### 19 **QUESTION:**

20 Well why don't you give me the number you used to have before you quit the program (if you indicated leaving the program)?

#### 21 **ANSWER:**

22 It's illegal for me to do that. The Social Security regulations at [20 C.F.R. §422.103](#) identify the Social Security Number and  
23 card as the property of the United States government.

24 *Title 20: Employees' Benefits*  
25 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)  
26 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)  
27 [§422.103 Social security numbers.](#)

28 *(d) Social security number cards. A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social security*  
29 *number card from SSA within a reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104 regarding*  
30 *the assignment of social security number cards to aliens.)* **Social security number cards are**  
31 **the property of SSA and must be returned upon request.**

32 Consequently, it is public property which can only be used for a public purpose. I am not acting as a public employee or a  
33 federal employee on official business during this application process and I would be committing a crime to abuse public  
34 property that is not mine for a private purpose. Title 20 of the Federal Regulations ONLY allows federal statutory  
35 "employees" to have, apply for, or use STATUTORY Social Security Numbers.

36 Furthermore, you can't compel me to act as a federal "employee" in this particular circumstance. That's slavery in violation  
37 of the Thirteenth Amendment. Are you asking me to violate the law by abusing government property, because if you are,  
38 I'm going to report you to your supervisor!?! [If they have further questions, please ask them to rebut the questions at the

1 end, which point out that if they continue to insist on providing a number, they are compelling you to break the law and  
2 compelling you to associate with the federal government as an “employee”, which is slavery.]

3 **12 Rebutted False Arguments by the Social Security Administration about the Applicability of**  
4 **Social Security to Constitutional States of the Union**

5 The following false arguments about Social Security have previously been stated by the Social Security Administration in  
6 correspondence resulting from the submission of the following form to the Social Security Administration.

*Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/SSTrustIndenture.pdf>

7 We include a rebuttal to show that they are either lying or feigning ignorance. Below is a sample of such a LAME  
8 FRAUDULENT response:

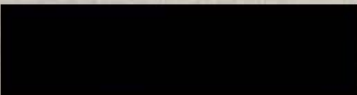
9 **Figure 5: FRAUDULENT Response from Social Security Administration**





## SOCIAL SECURITY

April 19, 2007



Dear Ms. [REDACTED]

This is in response to your correspondence about the Social Security program. People cannot voluntarily end their participation in the program. Under Federal law, the payment of Social Security taxes is mandatory, regardless of the citizenship or place of residence of either the employer or the employee. Unless specifically exempt by law, everyone working in the United States is required to pay Social Security taxes.

Similarly, people cannot withdraw the Social Security taxes that they have already paid. Social Security taxes paid by employees and employers are not placed in individual accounts but are used to pay benefits to workers and their families today. To be paid these benefits, a person must **voluntarily** file an application.

The Social Security Administration is required by law (at section 205 of the Social Security Act) to maintain records of workers' earnings and to establish any other records necessary to carry out our responsibilities under the Social Security Act. Because many people have the same name, or change their name, a reliable and permanent system was needed to distinguish one individual from another in our records. Congress established the Social Security account number system to meet that need.

The Supreme Court has upheld the constitutionality of the Social Security system, as established by the Social Security Act, and mandatory individual participation. We will not respond further to your correspondence about voluntary participation in the Social Security program or the withdrawal of Social Security taxes.

The Internal Revenue Service has jurisdiction over the issue of liability for Social Security taxes; the United States Citizenship and Immigration Services has jurisdiction over the issue of citizenship. If you have questions about either of those subjects, you should contact one of those offices.

Sincerely,

*Annie White*

Annie White  
Associate Commissioner  
Office of Public Inquiries

1 **12.1 FALSE STATEMENT: “Unless specifically exempted by law, everyone working in the**  
2 **United States must pay Social Security taxes”**

3 **FALSE STATEMENT:**

4 “Unless specifically exempted by law, everyone working in the United States must pay Social Security taxes”

5 **REBUTTAL:**

6 This fraudulent argument is covered in:

*Flawed Tax Arguments to Avoid*, Form #08.004, Section 8.13: Exempt on a government form is the only method for avoiding the liability for tax  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/FlawedArgsToAvoid.pdf>

7 In that context “United States” can only mean the GOVERNMENT de facto corporation and not the geographical “United  
8 States” and especially not the Constitutional “United States” defined in any statute. The ability to regulate or tax  
9 ABSOLUTELY OWNED private property is repugnant to the constitution and hence, everything OUTSIDE the government  
10 is private and exempt “by fundamental law”.<sup>16</sup> If “exempted” includes those NOT SUBJECT but not STATUTORILY or  
11 EXPRESSLY exempt, meaning people domiciled within constitutional states of the Union, then you might be correct.  
12 “Fundamental law”, meaning the Constitution and NOT any federal statute, can make people NOT subject while at the same  
13 time not statutorily exempt because not subject to the statutes:

14 Title 21  
15 Part 1-Income Taxes  
16 § 1.312-6 Earnings and profits.

17 **(b) Among the items entering into the computation of corporate earnings and profits for a particular period**  
18 **are all income exempted by statute, income not taxable by the Federal**  
19 **Government under the Constitution, as well as all items includible in gross income**  
20 **under section 61 or corresponding provisions of prior revenue acts. Gains and losses within the purview of**  
21 **section 1002 or corresponding provisions of prior revenue acts are brought into the earnings and profits at the**  
22 **time and to the extent such gains and losses are recognized under that section. Interest on State bonds and certain**  
23 **other obligations, although not taxable when received by a corporation, is taxable to the same extent as other**  
24 **dividends when distributed to shareholders in the form of dividends.**  
25

26 Treasury Regulations of (1939)

27 “Sec. 29.21-1. Meaning of net income. The tax imposed by chapter 1 is upon income. Neither income  
28 exempted by statute or **fundamental law**... enter into the computation of net income as defined by section 21.”  
29

30 Internal Revenue Code (1939)

31 “Sec 22(b). No **other items are exempt from gross income except**

32 (1) those items of income which are, **under the Constitution, not taxable by the Federal Government:**  
33 (2) those items of income which are exempt from tax on income under the provisions of **any Act of Congress still**  
34 **in effect; and (3) the income exempted under the provisions of section 116.**”  
35

36 “[It is an] essential, unalterable right in nature, engrafted into the British constitution **as a fundamental law, and**  
37 **ever held sacred and irrevocable by the subjects within the realm, that what a man has honestly acquired is**  
38 **absolutely his own, which he may freely give, but cannot be taken from him without his consent.**”

39 [Samuel Adams, The Massachusetts Circular Letter, February 11, 1768; SOURCE:

---

<sup>16</sup> See: The “Trade or Business” Scam, Form #05.001; <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/TradeOrBusScam.pdf>.

2 You don't need no STINKING statute to exempt earnings if you aren't subject to the statute to begin with because exclusively  
3 private, non-resident, and not domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress on federal territory. A person in China  
4 who isn't doing business on federal territory, is not physically there, and has no domicile there doesn't need a STINKING  
5 statute to expressly exempt him. He isn't subject to begin with so he doesn't need an express exemption. State citizens  
6 similarly fit in this category. Not surprisingly, the IRS also does NOT provide a line or box on any tax form we have seen to  
7 deduct "income exempt by fundamental law" or "not taxable by the Federal Government under the Constitution". They do  
8 this in order to create the false PRESUMPTION that everything you earn is taxable. The U.S. Supreme Court, however,  
9 recognized that not EVERYTHING you earn is "income" or falls into the category of "gross income", which implies that  
10 only those things connected with the voluntary "trade or business" excise taxable franchise/privilege are the proper subject  
11 of the tax.

12 *"We must reject in this case, as we have rejected in cases arising under the Corporation Excise Tax Act of*  
13 *1909 (Doyle, Collector, v. Mitchell Brothers Co., 247 U.S. 179, 38 Sup.Ct. 467, 62 L.Ed.--), the broad*  
14 *contention submitted on behalf of the government that all receipts—everything that comes in—are income*  
15 *within the proper definition of the term 'gross income,' and that the entire proceeds of a conversion of capital*  
16 *assets, in whatever form and under whatever circumstances accomplished, should be treated as gross income.*  
17 *Certainly the term "income" has no broader meaning in the 1913 act than in that of 1909 (see Stratton's*  
18 *Independence v. Howbert, 231 U.S. 399, 416, 417 S., 34 Sup.Ct. 136), and for the present purpose we assume*  
19 *there is not difference in its meaning as used in the two acts."*  
20 *[Southern Pacific Co. v. Lowe, 247 U.S. 330, 335, 38 S.Ct. 540 (1918)]*

21 **12.2 FALSE STATEMENT: "People [or "individuals"] cannot voluntarily end their**  
22 **participation in the program."**

23 **FALSE STATEMENT:**

24 "People [or "individuals"] cannot voluntarily end their participation in the program."

25 **REBUTTAL:**

26 If they are CONSTITUTIONAL "individuals" but not STATUTORY "Individuals", then they can. These two types of  
27 "individuals" are not equivalent and in most cases mutually exclusive. Why does the Social Security Administration provide  
28 the SSA Form 521 and procedures for quitting in the Program Operations Manual System Section GN 00206.000 if you can't  
29 quit? You didn't cite the legal authority that specifically authorizes you to DISALLOW people to quit. Therefore, you don't  
30 have that authority and all you are communicating to me is that you are legally ignorant and that you have a policy that is not  
31 binding on anyone. Once again, ALL I WANT IS THE STATUTE AND THE IMPLEMENTING REGULATION THAT  
32 AUTHORIZES YOU TO MAKE SUCH A CLAIM. Everything else you say is irrelevant. The U.S. Supreme Court held in  
33 Marbury v. Madison that we are a society of law and not men. Show me the law, not your irrelevant "policy" that is not law.  
34 A society based on policy is a society of men, not law.

35 **12.3 FALSE STATEMENT: "Under Federal law, the payment of Social Security taxes is**  
36 **mandatory, regardless of the citizenship or place of residence of either the employer or the**  
37 **employee."**

38 **FALSE STATEMENT:**

39 "Under Federal law, the payment of Social Security taxes is mandatory, regardless of the citizenship or place of residence of  
40 either the employer or the employee."

41 **REBUTTAL:**

42 That's a LIE and/or a deception. Domicile on federal territory is a prerequisite for the collection of *any and all* federal income  
43 taxes. That fact is exhaustively proven in the document below and you are demanded to rebut this document within 30 days  
44 or be estopped from later contradicting yourself:

Why Domicile and Becoming a "Taxpayer" Require Your Consent, Form #05.002

FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
DIRECT LINK: <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/Domicile.pdf>

20 C.F.R. §422.104 says only statutory and NOT constitutional “U.S. citizens” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401 and permanent residents pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A) may lawfully participate in Social Security. The term “U.S.” within the term “U.S. citizen” can only mean the federal zone and no part of a state of the Union.

*“It is no longer open to question that the general government, unlike the states, Hammer v. Dagenhart, 247 U.S. 251, 275, 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.”  
[Carter v. Carter Coal Co., 298 U.S. 238, 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]*

*“The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; but for a very long time this court has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their political subdivisions. The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. United States v. Butler, supra.”  
[Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513, 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]*

I am NEITHER a statutory “U.S. citizen” nor a statutory “U.S. resident” because I do not have a domicile on federal territory within the statutory but not constitutional “United States”. I am a statutory “non-resident non-person” not engaged in a “trade or business” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) and therefore not allowed to lawfully participate in Social Security. It is a FRAUD upon the United States for you to allow me to participate cognizable under the False Claims Act as a Qui Tam action and you are an accessory after the fact to this FRAUD to allow me to continue to unlawfully participate. 26 U.S.C. §3121 does NOT define my PRIVATE employer and business associates as “American employers” because they also do not have a domicile on federal territory and therefore also are not statutory “U.S. citizens” or statutory “residents” (aliens). They are “citizens” within the meaning of the Constitution, because the term “United States” in the constitution implies states of the Union and EXCLUDES federal territory. Please provide proof that a person domiciled outside the statutory “United States” in a “foreign state” called a state of the Union constitutes a statutory “American employer” who is a statutory “U.S. citizen” or statutory “resident” that is consistent with the analysis found below and do so within 30 days or be found in default and agreement:

*Why You Are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen*, Form #05.006  
FORMS PAGE: <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>  
DIRECT LINK: <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/WhyANational.pdf>

## **12.4 FALSE STATEMENT: “Similarly, people cannot withdraw the Social Security taxes that they have already paid.”**

### **FALSE STATEMENT:**

“Similarly, people cannot withdraw the Social Security taxes that they have already paid.”

### **REBUTTAL:**

That’s a LIE. Any funds illegally collected by the government through fraud, duress, or unlawful activity (not expressly authorized by law) instituted by either you or your agents (including “withholding agents” pursuant to 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14)) MUST be paid back, according to the courts, even if there is no statute authorizing it and even if the injured party is a nonresident protected by the constitution and not described any statute!

*“A claim against the United States is a right to demand money from the United States. <sup>17</sup> Such claims are sometimes spoken of as gratuitous in that they cannot be enforced by suit without statutory consent. <sup>18</sup> The general rule of non-liability of the United States does not mean that a citizen cannot be protected against the*

<sup>17</sup> United States ex rel. Angarica v. Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 A.F.T.R. 4628 (holding that a claim against the Secretary of State for money awarded under a treaty is a claim against the United States); Hobbs v. McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870; Manning v. Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A. 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A 630 and (disapproved on other grounds by Button’s Estate v. Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195).

<sup>18</sup> Blagge v. Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.

1 wrongful governmental acts that affect the citizen or his or her property.<sup>19</sup> If, for example, money or property  
2 of an innocent person goes into the federal treasury by fraud to which a government agent was a party, the  
3 United States cannot [lawfully] hold the money or property against the claim of the injured party.<sup>20</sup>  
4 [American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999)]  
5

6 “When the Government has illegally received money which is the property of an innocent citizen and when this  
7 money has gone into the Treasury of the United States, there arises an implied contract on the part of the  
8 Government to make restitution to the rightful owner under the Tucker Act and this court has jurisdiction to  
9 entertain the suit.

10 90 Ct.Cl. at 613, 31 F.Supp. at 769.”  
11 [Gordon v. U. S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 (Ct.Cl., 1981)]  
12

13 “The United States, we have held, cannot, as against the claim of an innocent party, hold his money which has  
14 gone into its treasury by means of the fraud of its agent. While here the money was taken through mistake  
15 without element of fraud, the unjust retention is immoral and amounts in law to a fraud of the taxpayer's rights.  
16 What was said in the State Bank Case applies with equal force to this situation. ‘An action will lie whenever  
17 the defendant has received money which is the property of the plaintiff, and which the defendant is obligated  
18 by natural justice and equity to refund. The form of the indebtedness or the mode in which it was incurred is  
19 immaterial.’”

20 [Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421]

21 **12.5 FALSE STATEMENT: “The Supreme Court has upheld the constitutionality of the Social**  
22 **Security system, as established by the Social Security Act, and mandatory individual**  
23 **participation.”**

24 **FALSE STATEMENT:**

25 “The Supreme Court has upheld the constitutionality of the Social Security system, as established by the Social Security Act,  
26 and mandatory individual participation.”

27 **REBUTTAL:**

28 Of course Social Security is constitutional if offered and enforced ONLY in the federal “States” (territories and possessions)  
29 where it is expressly authorized by the Social Security Act itself. The term “State” is nowhere defined to include a state of  
30 the Union and it can’t be without violating the separation of powers doctrine. It is only federal “States”, meaning territories  
31 and possessions, that the act may lawfully be offered or enforced within. I am domiciled in a “foreign state” for the purposes  
32 of federal statutory law and I am therefore not subject to federal statutory civil law. The term “foreign state” includes either  
33 states of the Union or the Kingdom of Heaven on Earth. All those domiciled outside the federal territory (“United States”)  
34 and within a state of the Union are protected by the Constitution and may not lawfully be offered federal franchises nor  
35 become the object of enforcement for federal franchises. The Declaration of Independence says their rights are “unalienable”,  
36 which means they cannot lawfully be bargained away through any commercial process. All franchises such as Social Security  
37 constitute a “commercial process” within the meaning of the word “unalienable”. Show me a definition of “State” in any  
38 version of the Social Security Act that includes any state of the Union and if you can’t, then quit LYING to me and quit  
39 unconstitutionally PRESUMING that I am domiciled on federal territory not protected by the Constitution or that I am a  
40 person who has no constitutional rights. That’s an act of TREASON! You’re treating me like a slave and violating the  
41 Thirteenth Amendment prohibition against involuntary servitude to make me a slave of your false presumptions.

42 **12.6 FALSE STATEMENT: “Anything not specifically prohibited is allowed by law. The**  
43 **power to contract or consent to participate is sacrosanct and anyone can consent to**  
44 **anything”**

45 **FALSE STATEMENT:**

<sup>19</sup> Wilson v. Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233.

<sup>20</sup> Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 U.S.T.C. ¶ 9346, 15 A.F.T.R. 1069; United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647.

1 Anything not specifically prohibited is allowed by law. The power to contract or consent to participate is sacrosanct and  
2 anyone can consent to anything.

3 **REBUTTAL:**

4 There are things that no one can consent to or contract for. Anything that results in a crime is an example. If you try to  
5 contract to accomplish a criminal or illegal act, no court will enforce the contract and would become an accessory to the crime  
6 under 18 U.S.C. §3 to enforce it. Judges cannot commit crime. We cover this in:

*Requirement for Consent*, Form #05.003, Section 6  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

7 In the case of Social Security, 20 C.F.R. §104 and 20 C.F.R. §422.105 lists who is eligible and CONSTITUTIONAL citizens  
8 are not listed. They are all either foreign nationals (aliens) or STATUTORY citizens domiciled on federal territory.

9 *Code of Federal Regulations*

10 *Title 20: Employees Benefits*

11 *§ 422.104 Who can be assigned a social security number.*

12 *(a) Persons eligible for SSN assignment. We can assign you a social security number if you meet the evidence*  
13 *requirements in § 422.107 and you are:*

14 *(1) A United States citizen; or*

15 *(2) An alien lawfully admitted to the United States for permanent residence or under other authority of law*  
16 *permitting you to work in the United States (§ 422.105 describes how we determine if a nonimmigrant alien is*  
17 *permitted to work in the United States)*

18 *§ 422.105 Presumption of authority of nonimmigrant alien to engage in employment.*

19 *(a) General rule. Except as provided in paragraph (b) of this section, if you are a nonimmigrant alien, we will*  
20 *presume that you have permission to engage in employment if you present a Form I-94 issued by the Department*  
21 *of Homeland Security that reflects a classification permitting work. (See 8 CFR 274a.12 for Form I-94*  
22 *classifications.) If you have not been issued a Form I-94, or if your Form I-94 does not reflect a classification*  
23 *permitting work, you must submit a current document authorized by the Department of Homeland Security that*  
24 *verifies authorization to work has been granted e.g., an employment authorization document, to enable SSA to*  
25 *issue an SSN card that is valid for work. (See 8 CFR 274a.12(c)(3).)*

26 The evidence requirement for proving citizenship and eligibility says:

27 *Code of Federal Regulations*

28 *Title 20: Employees Benefits*

29 *§ 422.107 Evidence requirements.*

30 *(d) Evidence of U.S. citizenship.*

31 *Generally, an applicant for an original or replacement social security number card may prove that he or she is*  
32 *a U.S. citizen by birth by submitting a birth certificate or other evidence, as described in paragraphs (b) and (c)*  
33 *of this section, that shows a U.S. place of birth. Where a foreign-born applicant claims U.S. citizenship, the*  
34 *applicant for a social security number or a replacement social security number card is required to present*  
35 *documentary evidence of U.S. citizenship. If required evidence is not available, a social security number card*  
36 *will not be issued until satisfactory evidence of U.S. citizenship is furnished. Any of the following is generally*  
37 *acceptable evidence of U.S. citizenship for a foreign-born applicant:*

38 *(1) Certificate of naturalization;*

39 *(2) Certificate of citizenship;*

40 *(3) U.S. passport;*

1 (4) U.S. citizen identification card issued by the Department of Homeland Security;

2 (5) Consular report of birth (State Department form FS-240 or FS-545); or

3 (6) Other verification from the Department of Homeland Security, U.S. Department of State, or Federal or State  
4 court records confirming citizenship.

5 (b) Evidence of age. An applicant for an original social security number is required to submit convincing evidence  
6 of age. An applicant for a replacement social security number card may also be required to submit evidence of  
7 age. Examples of the types of evidence which may be submitted are a birth certificate, a religious record showing  
8 age or date of birth, a hospital record of birth, or a passport. (See § 404.716.)

9 (c) Evidence of identity.

10 (1) If you apply for an original Social Security number or a replacement Social Security number card, you are  
11 required to submit convincing evidence of your identity. Evidence of identity may consist of a driver's license,  
12 identification card, school record, medical record, marriage record, passport, Department of Homeland Security  
13 document, or other similar evidence serving to identify you. The evidence must contain sufficient information to  
14 identify you, including your name and:

15 (i) Your age, date of birth, or parents' names; or

16 (ii) Your photograph or physical description.

17 (2) A birth record is not sufficient evidence to establish identity for these purposes.

18 Note the phrase "U.S. place of birth". They don't define WHICH "U.S." they are referring to, but the Social Security Act  
19 defines "United States" and "State" to EXCLUDE states of the Union, so they can't be talking about people in those places  
20 and there is no evidence anywhere that expressly includes those places.

21 Social Security Act  
22 [SEC. 1101. \[42 U.S.C. 1301\] \(a\) When used in this Act—](#)

23 "(2) The term "United States" when used in a geographical sense means, except where otherwise provided, the  
24 States."  
25 [Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

26  
27 Social Security Act  
28 [SEC. 1101. \[42 U.S.C. 1301\] \(a\) When used in this Act—](#)

29 (1) The term 'State', except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth  
30 of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such  
31 term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in  
32 part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the  
33 Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and  
34 American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI (as  
35 in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972[3])  
36 shall continue to apply, and the term 'State' when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to  
37 such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when  
38 used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.  
39 Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa."  
40 [Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

41 Per the rules of statutory construction and interpretation, the CONSTITUTIONAL states are "purposefully excluded" AND,  
42 the "U.S. citizens" they are talking about are TERRITORIAL citizens under 8 U.S.C. §1401, not CONSTITUTIONAL  
43 citizens.

44 "Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that the expression of one  
45 thing is the exclusion of another. Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,  
46 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. When certain persons or  
47 things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be  
48 inferred. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
49 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded."

1 [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

2 "When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term's  
3 ordinary meaning. *Meese v. Keene*, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) ("It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
4 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term"); *Colautti v. Franklin*, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 ("As a  
5 rule, `a definition which declares what a term "means". . . excludes any meaning that is not stated"); *Western*  
6 *Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot*, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); *Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J.*, 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
7 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, *Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction* § 47.07, p. 152,  
8 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read "as a whole," post at 998 [530 U.S.  
9 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
10 General's restriction -- "the child up to the head." Its words, "substantial portion," indicate the contrary."  
11 [*Stenberg v. Carhart*, 530 U.S. 914 (2000)]

12 A failure to observe the above limitation of the rules of statutory construction and interpretation produces an UNLAWFUL  
13 act, meaning an act that is not EXPRESSLY authorized by the written law.

14 **Unlawful.** *That which is contrary to, prohibited, or unauthorized by law. That which is not lawful. The acting*  
15 *contrary to, or in defiance of the law; disobeying or disregarding the law. Term is equivalent to "without excuse*  
16 *or justification."* *State v. Noble*, 90 N.M. 360, 563 P.2d. 1153, 1157. While necessarily not implying the element  
17 of criminality, it is broad enough to include it.  
18 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1536*]

19 In the instant case, this unlawful act is also ILLEGAL, meaning expressly prohibited or "against" the law as well because it  
20 violates 18 U.S.C. §911:

21 "**Illegal.** *Against or not authorized by law.*"  
22 [*Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 747*]

23 So a "U.S. birth certificate" in this context means a birth certificate proving the applicant was born in the STATUTORY  
24 "United States" as defined above, meaning federal territory not within the exclusive jurisdiction of any constitutional state.

25 Further, anyone from a constitutional state who applies for the program and is not born or domiciled on federal territory is  
26 impersonating a STATUTORY citizen under 8 U.S.C. §1401 and thus, is committing a crime!

27 [18 U.S. Code § 911 - Citizen of the United States](#)

28 *Whoever falsely and willfully represents himself to be a citizen of the United States shall be fined under this title*  
29 *or imprisoned not more than three years, or both.*

30 The above statute is a regulation of federal property. A STATUTORY citizen under 8 U.S.C. §1401 is a creation of congress  
31 which they own and control as property under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2. Anything they create they own, as is proven in:

[Hierarchy of Sovereignty: The Power to Create is the Power to Tax](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Remedies/PowerToCreate.htm), Family Guardian Fellowship

32 The income tax and even Social Security "taxes" are really just a rental fee for government property granted temporarily to  
33 you as a privilege called "U.S. citizen". If you want to "use" the status for your personal benefit, then you have to pay the  
34 "rent" on the status so they can recoup the cost of PROVIDING the benefit.

35 If you falsely claim the "benefits" of the status such as eligibility for Social Security when you do not in fact have the civil  
36 status, then you are abusing their property and committing a crime. A Constitutional citizen, however, is NOT their property  
37 because they didn't create it. The Constitution created it, which was written by "We the People" and NOT the legislature.  
38 So they can't regulate THAT.

39 *"The compensation which the owners of property, not having any special rights or privileges from the government*  
40 *in connection with it, may demand for its use, or for their own services in union with it, forms no element of*  
41 *consideration in prescribing regulations for that purpose.*

42 [ . . . ]

43 **"It is only where some right or privilege [which are GOVERNMENT PROPERTY] is conferred by the**  
44 **government or municipality upon the owner, which he can use in connection with his property, or by means of**



1 which the use of his property is rendered more valuable to him, or he thereby enjoys an advantage over others,  
2 that the compensation to be received by him becomes a legitimate matter of regulation. Submission to the  
3 regulation of compensation in such cases is an implied condition of the grant, and the State, in exercising its power  
4 of prescribing the compensation, only determines the conditions upon which its concession shall be enjoyed. When  
5 the privilege ends, the power of regulation ceases.”  
6 [[Munn v. Illinois, 94 U.S. 113 \(1876\)](#)]

7 Thus, it IS prohibited by 18 U.S.C. §911 for a CONSTITUTIONAL citizen to misrepresent themselves as a STATUTORY  
8 citizen under 8 U.S.C. §1401, so they can't consent to do so and would be defrauding the United States to apply as an  
9 ineligible party.

10 In conclusion, NO, you can't consent to anything that results in a crime. So you can't consent to participate in a program  
11 you aren't eligible for or which does not EXPRESSLY identify you personally based on your circumstances as someone who  
12 is eligible. There is NO constitutional authority that authorizes Congress to create or enforce franchises such as Social  
13 Security within a Constitutional state, or by implication, to use LOANS or GRANTS of government property to create new  
14 public offices called “U.S. citizens”:

15 *“Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and  
16 with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to  
17 trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive  
18 power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the  
19 granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.*

20 *But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce** or **domestic trade** of the **States**. Over this  
21 commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively**  
22 to the States. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted**  
23 **by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the**  
24 **legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the  
25 State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in  
26 the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must  
27 impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and  
28 thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects.  
29 **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**”  
30 [[License Tax Cases, 72 U.S. 462, 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 \(1866\)](#) ]*

31 The above is an implementation of Article 4, Section 4 of the Constitution. If that constitutional prohibition is violated,  
32 Congress has COMMERCIALY invaded the states and the taxing power of the states and thereby destroyed the separation  
33 of powers between the states and the national government that is at the heart of the United States constitution.

34 So, it appears that the Social Security Administration, in INVENTING a new term not found anywhere in U.S. law that we  
35 have found called “U.S. citizen” is abusing equivocation to deceive people in the states into committing crime on a massive  
36 scale and destroying the separation of powers in the process. SCUM BAGS!

37 [equivocation](#)

38 ***EQUIVOCATION**, n. Ambiguity of speech; the use of words or expressions that are susceptible of a double  
39 signification. Hypocrites are often guilty of equivocation, and by this means lose the confidence of their fellow  
40 men. Equivocation is incompatible with the christian character and profession.*  
41 [[SOURCE: https://1828.mshaffer.com/d/search/word/equivocation](#)]

42  
43 ***Equivocation** (“to call by the same name”) is an **informal logical fallacy**. It is the misleading use of a term with  
44 more than one **meaning** or **sense** (by glossing over which meaning is intended at a particular time). It generally  
45 occurs with **polysemic** words (words with multiple meanings).*

46 *Albeit in common parlance it is used in a variety of contexts, when discussed as a fallacy, equivocation only  
47 occurs when the arguer makes a word or phrase employed in two (or more) different senses in an argument  
48 appear to have the same meaning throughout.*

49 *It is therefore distinct from (semantic) **ambiguity**, which means that the context doesn't make the meaning of the  
50 word or phrase clear, and **ambipholy** (or syntactical ambiguity), which refers to ambiguous sentence structure  
51 due to **punctuation** or **syntax**.*  
52 [[Wikipedia: Equivocation, Downloaded 9/15/2015; SOURCE: https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Equivocation](#) ]

1 For more on equivocation as a tactic for fraud, THEFT, and deception, see:

[Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.014, Sections 15.1 and 16.1  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

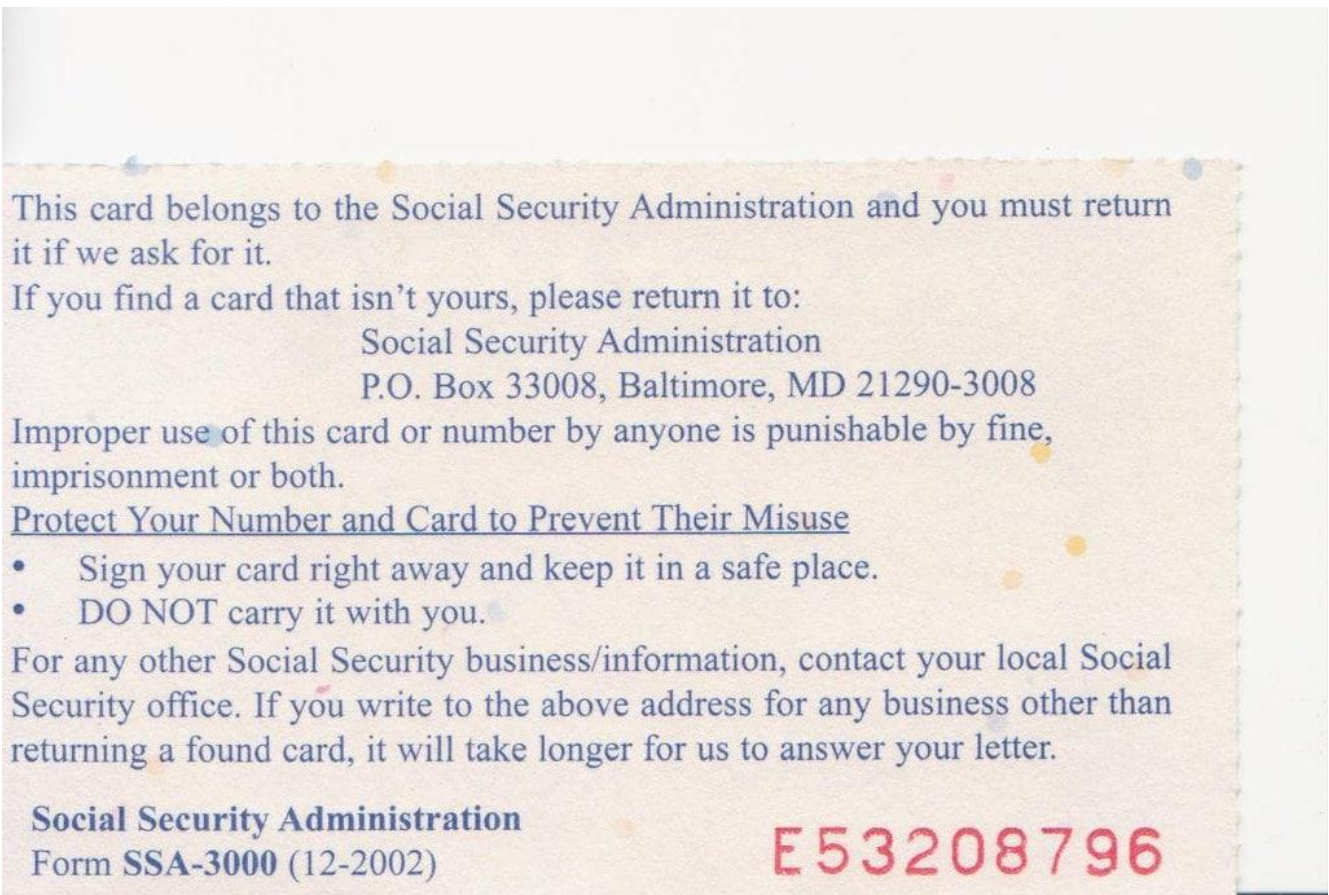
2 **12.7 FALSE STATEMENT: “Possession of an SSN or SS Card does not incur civil obligations”**

3 **FALSE STATEMENT:**

4 For some reason you feel compelled to pretend that having an SSN itself causes one to incur obligations. It doesn't.

5 **REBUTTAL:**

6 Not true. The back of the ss card says using it can come with penalties. Those are the obligations.



7  
8 Notice that they say "improper use of the CARD or NUMBER", not just the card. AND yet, 20 C.F.R. §422.103 identifies  
9 the CARD only as property of the national government. This is a scam.

10 THIS, in fact, is how you become a "person" for the purpose of 26 U.S.C. §6671(b): It's an office and you are treated as a  
11 DE FACTO "employee" by asking for the number. That statutory employee is the MAIN subject of the penalties therein.

12 Even being eligible as the target of penalties represents a surrender of constitutional rights. CONSTITUTIONAL or  
13 PRIVATE rights can't be taxed, regulated, or taken by that method.

14 This is entirely consistent with the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine of the U.S. Supreme Court. In that doctrine, if you  
15 accept a benefit, you can't complain of a constitutional injury.

ArtIII.S2.C1.10.4 Ashwander and Rules of Constitutional Avoidance  
[https://constitution.congress.gov/browse/essay/artIII-S2-C1-9-4/ALDE\\_00013156/](https://constitution.congress.gov/browse/essay/artIII-S2-C1-9-4/ALDE_00013156/)

1 Asking for the number in essence is being treated as asking for the benefit of its use in connection with establishing and  
2 exercising credit. That, in fact, is why you fight so vociferously against saying that using it is a crime. By doing so, you're  
3 acting like a statist and a socialist who puts eligibility for government benefits above everything else in importance. And,  
4 more importantly, you are literally SLAPPING God in the face. See:

*Social Security: Mark of the Beast*, Form #11.407  
<http://famguardian.org/Publications/SocialSecurity/TOC.htm>

5 And you are corrupting the government and bringing a divine curse upon our entire society. See:

*How Scoundrels Corrupted Our Republican Form of Government*, Family Guardian Fellowship  
<https://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/Evidence/HowScCorruptOurRepubGovt.htm>

6 You're FULL OF IT.

7 Because you have ignored the above spiritual dimensions of the mark so far, it appears that you want to compartmentalize all  
8 secular law subjects to ignore your obligations under God's protection franchise and delegation of authority order, the Bible.  
9 See:

*Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians*, Form #13.007  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/13-SelfFamilyChurchGovnce/DelOfAuthority.pdf>

10 That's irresponsible and an act of mutiny, idolatry, and anarchy against God's clearly expressed will.

11 If God says in the Ten Commandments that though shalt not serve other gods, yet the civil statutes place the government in  
12 the position of grantor and creator of privileges, make you the recipient, and also create inequality and servitude or obligations  
13 between you and the government, then you have fired God as your protector, renounced constitutional protections under the  
14 Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine, nominated a king ABOVE you as your supervisor, and sold yourself into slavery like  
15 Jacob did for a bowl of pottage in Gen. 25.

16 Here is God's CURSE for violating that FIRST commandment:

17 *Curses of Disobedience [to God's Laws]*

18 *"The alien [Washington, D.C. is legislatively "alien" in relation to states of the Union] who is among you shall*  
19 *rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [malicious destruction of EQUAL*  
20 *PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES]. He shall lend to you [Federal Reserve*  
21 *counterfeiting franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you shall be the tail.*

22 *"Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed, because*  
23 *you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes which He*  
24 *commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants forever.*

25 *"Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of*  
26 *everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against*  
27 *you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [franchise codes]*  
28 *on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of*  
29 *CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation whose language*  
30 *[LEGALESE] you will not understand, a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not*  
31 *respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare*  
32 *waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they*  
33 *shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with "trade or business" franchise taxes],*  
34 *until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or STOLEN/CONFISCATED]; they shall not leave you grain or*  
35 *new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.*  
36 *[Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV]*

1 In the above, Caesar is granting or loaning you his PUBLIC property and privileges using the SSN and the office you admitted  
2 is attached to it, and you even INSIST on apply for the loan and drinking the government Kool Aide. You're certainly acting  
3 like a baby Christian in this scenario, unless you compartmentalize and ignore the biblical mandates on this situation and yet  
4 hypocritically still CLAIM the "benefits" of God's protection without paying the costs. The jury in Heaven at the White  
5 Throne Judgment will throw the book at you. The FIRST of the 7 bowl judgments in the Book of Revelation will be upon  
6 those who voluntarily took the mark or sought its benefits.

7 *First Bowl: Loathsome Sores*

8 <sup>2</sup> So the first went and poured out his bowl upon the earth, and a foul and loathsome sore came upon the men who  
9 had the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image.  
10 [Rev. 16:2, Bible, NKJV]

11 So you have Caesar's property in your pocket, and that gives him the right to CONTROL every aspect of how that privilege  
12 is enjoyed and even penalize or imprison you. Don't sit there and tell me there are no obligations to having or using a number  
13 or card. NONESSENSE!

14 You can't be truly free and walk around with Caesar's property in your pocket loaned to you with the conditions of obeying  
15 ALL statutory civil laws in the process. This is EXACTLY the slave God is talking about in the First commandment of the  
16 Ten Commandments.

17 Are you going to compartmentalize THIS too? God has a calling and a responsibility under His laws reserved for you. Why  
18 do you keep running from both? Or do you only care about money and your convenience?

19 **12.8 FALSE STATEMENT: "You exaggerate the problem of Social Security Numbers to**  
20 **absurd lengths"**

21 **FALSE STATEMENT:**

22 You exaggerate the problem to absurd lengths to make it look like you're offering "solutions" that are tremendously  
23 important.

24 **REBUTTAL:**

25 We didn't exaggerate it, God emphasized it in His holy word and you are finding excuses to ignore and disobey Him. See:

- 26
- 27 1. *Social Security: Mark of the Beast*, Form #11.407  
28 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/SocialSecurity/TOC.htm>
  - 29 2. *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016  
30 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/SocialismCivilReligion.pdf>

31 All we did was expound upon God's biblical emphasis of the issue and explain why it's such an important issue to Him. But  
32 of course Mr. Compartmentalization doesn't discuss that aspect, which is really the issue.

33 You don't seem to grasp the gravity of the consequences of the operation of the Constitutional Avoidance Doctrine of the  
34 U.S. Supreme Court. These franchise scams are all interconnected. Social Security piggybacks on Income Tax and driver  
35 licensing and even banking. It's a huge matrix. Once you sign up for one, you are roped into all of them like a big Matrix  
36 run by the biblical Beast.

37 This subject is SO important that even God declared as we explained in the previous section that He curses whole SOCIETIES  
38 that allow this kind of enumeration and franchising. The first bowl judgment in Revelation 16 is also about this curse. The  
39 Bible recounts King David who tried to number his people and how God KILLED 24,000 of them for him trying that. 2 Sam.  
40 18.

41 NO, we're not exaggerating anything. It is you who is compartmentalizing and avoiding this issue to evade responsibility  
42 and consequences for the damage your passivity on this subject might be causing you or your clients from a spiritual and

1 eternal aspect. Read the CASE LAW in the Bible on this subject, Mr. Compartmentalizing legal researcher who only wants  
2 to study secular law on any subject and leave God at church for 6 out of 7 days a week.

3 "It's all about me and to hell with OBEYING God. He's not a sovereign Lord but just a liability insurance salesman for the  
4 wrath of hell to me." is the consistent message I'm getting from you. Benefits of His protection ALWAYS come with  
5 OBLIGATIONS and if they don't, the recipient of the benefit is a thief.

6 *"Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God and keep His commandments, For this is man's all."*  
7 *[Eccl. 12:13, Bible, NKJV]*

8 What part of "all" above do you NOT understand? Shouldn't "ALL" come before your own revenue and convenience to you  
9 or your clients if you REALLY claim to be a Christian?

### 10 **13 Ineligibility of most Americans for Social Security is a Third Rail Issue**

11 A Third Rail issue is one that:

- 12 1. Can get you fired.
- 13 2. Can cause you not get promoted.
- 14 3. Can cause you to get a pay cut.
- 15 4. Can make your job more difficult or time consuming to do.
- 16 5. Can cause you or your employer or your business to lose revenue.
- 17 6. Can undermine your own prestige, power, or importance or that of your employer or business.
- 18 7. Can slander your credibility or reputation or that of your employer or business.
- 19 8. Can force you or your employer or business to have to accept legal or financial responsibility for your past misconduct.
- 20 9. Can cause you, your business, or your employer to lose customers.
- 21 10. Can get you criminally prosecuted.

22 Our website explains many Third Rail Issues in the following document:

*Third Rail Government Issues*, Form #08.032  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/08-PolicyDocs/ThirdRailIssues.pdf>

23 The above document contains a debate between a member and one of the people at No Thanks IRS in which they try to defend  
24 eligibility of the average American for Social Security in Section 9.

### 25 **14 Clarification of the significance of any alleged "benefits" I may have allegedly received so far**

26 Because I now know that the Social Security Program is FRAUDULENTLY and UNCONSTITUTIONALLY being offered  
27 in geographical places where it is not authorized by law, then I must define the legal significance and status of any and all  
28 so-called or alleged "benefits" that may have been paid to me. This section will do that with the following list:

- 29 1. Any payroll deductions you received from me were ILLEGAL.
- 30 2. Such deductions therefore remain MY property and not YOURS. Hence, you are a bailee or transferee of PRIVATE  
31 property.
- 32 3. As the Bailee or transferee of my private property, I have the right to make rules for use of said property just like YOU  
33 have the right to make rules for YOUR property under Article 4, Section 3, Clause 2 of the U.S. Constitution.
- 34 4. The terms of the temporary loan of the illegal payroll deductions are documented in:

*Injury Defense Franchise and Agreement*, Form #06.027  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 35 5. I don't need to sue you under the Social Security Act to get the monies you were illegally paid BACK. I can't invoke  
36 an act which I am not subject to as a nonresident. I must instead use the Constitution or the common law to do so, both  
37 of which are "self-executing". See:

*Non-Resident Non-Person Position*, Form #05.020  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

- 38 6. You have a legal and moral duty to return the unlawfully paid payroll deductions, REGARDLESS of whether you  
39 publish a form or procedure to do so:

1 “A claim against the United States is a right to demand money from the United States.<sup>21</sup> Such claims are  
2 sometimes spoken of as gratuitous in that they cannot be enforced by suit without statutory consent.<sup>22</sup> **The**  
3 **general rule of non-liability of the United States does not mean that a citizen cannot be protected against the**  
4 **wrongful governmental acts that affect the citizen or his or her property.**<sup>23</sup> **If, for example, money or property**  
5 **of an innocent person goes into the federal treasury by fraud to which a government agent was a party, the**  
6 **United States cannot [lawfully] hold the money or property against the claim of the injured party.**<sup>24</sup>”  
7 [*American Jurisprudence 2d, United States, §45 (1999)*]  
8

9 “When the Government has illegally received money which is the property of an innocent citizen and when this  
10 money has gone into the Treasury of the United States, there arises an implied contract on the part of the  
11 Government to make restitution to the rightful owner under the Tucker Act and this court has jurisdiction to  
12 entertain the suit.  
13 [90 Ct.Cl. at 613, 31 F.Supp. at 769.](#)”  
14 [*Gordon v. U. S., 227 Ct.Cl. 328, 649 F.2d. 837 (Ct.Cl., 1981)*]  
15

16 California Civil Code  
17 Section 2224

18 “One who gains a thing by fraud, accident, mistake, undue influence, the violation of a trust, or other wrongful  
19 act, is, unless he or she has some other and better right thereto, an involuntary trustee of the thing gained, for the  
20 benefit of the person who would otherwise have had it.”  
21

22 “***The United States, we have held, cannot, as against the claim of an innocent party, hold his money which has***  
23 ***gone into its treasury by means of the fraud of its agent. While here the money was taken through mistake***  
24 ***without element of fraud, the unjust retention is immoral and amounts in law to a fraud of the taxpayer's rights.***  
25 ***What was said in the State Bank Case applies with equal force to this situation. ‘An action will lie whenever***  
26 ***the defendant has received money which is the property of the plaintiff, and which the defendant is obligated***  
27 ***by natural justice and equity to refund. The form of the indebtedness or the mode in which it was incurred is***  
28 ***immaterial.***“  
29 [*Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 261, 55 S.Ct. 695, 700, 79 L.Ed. 1421*]

- 30 7. To IGNORE the above legal duty or fall silent when I ask for PRIVATE property back that is in your possession as a  
31 Bailee is a criminal offense, and constitutes a conspiracy of silence to protect your own CRIMINAL behavior in this  
32 situation.
- 33 8. Because you have refused to abide by the legal duty administratively in prior correspondence, the only non-judicial  
34 remedy I am left with is to get you to pay me money by any means possible until the entire inflation-adjusted amount,  
35 PLUS INTEREST, is returned in its entirety.
- 36 9. Any amount you pay me under the circumstances of item 7 above are not STATUTORY “benefits”, but rather a  
37 settlement of debt owed to me by virtue of private property loaned to you and in your possession. You have NO  
38 DELEGATED AUTHORITY to characterize it any other way. I am the ONLY one who can make rules for my  
39 PRIVATE PROPERTY, no matter who possesses it.
- 40 10. I DO NOT AUTHORIZE YOU to repay me more than the inflation adjusted amount of payroll deductions plus  
41 interest. If you do, then be forewarned that this amount shall be treated as a GIFT to me that can come with NO  
42 OBLIGATION or “quid pro quo” whatsoever, whether express or implied. Once again I MAKE THE RULES, not  
43 you.
- 44 11. Because you can never pay me back more than the inflation adjusted amount I loaned to you, then there can never be a  
45 basis to claim either standing to sue me for an injury or a criminal enforcement action because you were allegedly  
46 injured by property loss. YOU WILL LOSE ALL SUCH ACTIONS.

---

<sup>21</sup> United States ex rel. Angarica v. Bayard, 127 U.S. 251, 32 L.Ed. 159, 8 S.Ct. 1156, 4 AFTR 4628 (holding that a claim against the Secretary of State for money awarded under a treaty is a claim against the United States); Hobbs v. McLean, 117 U.S. 567, 29 L.Ed. 940, 6 S.Ct. 870; Manning v. Leighton, 65 Vt. 84, 26 A 258, motion dismd 66 Vt. 56, 28 A 630 and (disapproved on other grounds by Button’s Estate v. Anderson, 112 Vt. 531, 28 A.2d. 404, 143 A.L.R. 195).

<sup>22</sup> Blagge v. Balch, 162 U.S. 439, 40 L.Ed. 1032, 16 S.Ct. 853.

<sup>23</sup> Wilson v. Shaw, 204 U.S. 24, 51 L.Ed. 351, 27 S.Ct. 233.

<sup>24</sup> Bull v. United States, 295 U.S. 247, 79 L.Ed. 1421, 55 S.Ct. 695, 35-1 USTC ¶9346, 15 AFTR 1069; United States v. State Bank, 96 U.S. 30, 96 Otto 30, 24 L.Ed. 647.

1 12. Because, as Madison put it, you seek to completely nullify the entire constitution by attempting to offer government  
2 franchises in the constitutional states, then clearly you are not acting as “government” in the context of these  
3 interactions, but a private, for profit, mafia protection racket that wants to turn me into a peon:

4 “If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the  
5 general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every  
6 State, county and parish and pay them out of their public treasury; they may take into their own hands the  
7 education of children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the  
8 provision of the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads other than post-roads; in short, every  
9 thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute object of police, would be thrown  
10 under the power of Congress.... Were the power of Congress to be established in the latitude contended for, it  
11 would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited Government established by  
12 the people of America.”

13 *“If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the general welfare,*  
14 *the government is no longer a limited one possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one subject to*  
15 *particular exceptions.”*

16 *[James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties]*

17 13. As a non-governmental actor and a de facto government you implicitly waive all official, judicial, and sovereign  
18 immunity and can be sued under the terms of the loan of PRIVATE property that is in your temporary custody. There  
19 is no statute of limitations for FRAUD.

20 14. As a religious person, I am acting on behalf of my CREATOR 24 hours a day, seven days a week. My delegation of  
21 authority order FORBIDS me from consenting to any loan of government property.<sup>25</sup> It only authorizes me to be a  
22 Merchant and the government to be a Buyer and not the other way:

23 *“For the Lord your God will bless you just as He promised you; you shall lend to many nations, but you shall*  
24 *not borrow; you shall reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over you.”*  
25 *[Deut. 15:6, Bible, NKJV]*

26  
27 *“The Lord will open to you His good treasure, the heavens, to give the rain to your land in its season, and to bless*  
28 *all the work of your hand. You shall lend to many nations, but you shall not borrow.”*  
29 *[Deut. 28:12, Bible, NKJV]*

30 *“You shall make no covenant [contract or franchise] with them [foreigners, pagans], nor with their [pagan*  
31 *government] gods [laws or judges]. They shall not dwell in your land [and you shall not dwell in theirs by*  
32 *becoming a “resident” or domiciliary in the process of contracting with them], lest they make you sin against*  
33 *Me [God]. For if you serve their [government] gods [under contract or agreement or franchise], it will surely*  
34 *be a snare to you.”*  
35 *[Exodus 23:32-33, Bible, NKJV]*

36 15. God also described the consequences of allowing YOU to be the Merchant instead of me, and I therefore have no  
37 delegated authority from God as His full time trustee to participate in, consent to, or receive the “benefits” of any  
38 government franchise. This is because all such franchises constitutes loans of government property.

39 **Curses of Disobedience [to God’s Laws]**

40 “The alien [Washington, D.C. is legislatively “alien” in relation to states of the Union] who is among you  
41 shall rise higher and higher above you, and you shall come down lower and lower [malicious destruction  
42 of EQUAL PROTECTION and EQUAL TREATMENT by abusing FRANCHISES]. He shall lend to you  
43 [Federal Reserve counterfeiting franchise], but you shall not lend to him; he shall be the head, and you  
44 shall be the tail.

45 *“Moreover all these curses shall come upon you and pursue and overtake you, until you are destroyed,*  
46 *because you did not obey the voice of the Lord your God, to keep His commandments and His statutes*  
47 *which He commanded you. And they shall be upon you for a sign and a wonder, and on your descendants*  
48 *forever.*

<sup>25</sup> For my delegation of authority order, see: *Delegation of Authority Order from God to Christians*, Form #13.007;  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>.

1 "Because you did not serve [ONLY] the Lord your God with joy and gladness of heart, for the abundance of  
2 everything, therefore you shall serve your [covetous thieving lawyer] enemies, whom the Lord will send against  
3 you, in hunger, in thirst, in nakedness, and in need of everything; and He will put a yoke of iron [franchise codes]  
4 on your neck until He has destroyed you. The Lord will bring a nation against you from afar [the District of  
5 CRIMINALS], from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flies [the American Eagle], a nation whose language  
6 [LEGALESE] you will not understand, a nation of fierce [coercive and fascist] countenance, which does not  
7 respect the elderly [assassinates them by denying them healthcare through bureaucratic delays on an Obamacare  
8 waiting list] nor show favor to the young [destroying their ability to learn in the public FOOL system]. And they  
9 shall eat the increase of your livestock and the produce of your land [with "trade or business" franchise taxes],  
10 until you [and all your property] are destroyed [or STOLEN/CONFISCATED]; they shall not leave you grain  
11 or new wine or oil, or the increase of your cattle or the offspring of your flocks, until they have destroyed you.  
12 [Deut. 28:43-51, Bible, NKJV]

13  
14 "I [God] brought you up from Egypt [slavery] and brought you to the land of which I swore to your fathers; and  
15 I said, 'I will never break My covenant with you. And you shall make no covenant [contract or franchise or  
16 agreement of ANY kind] with the inhabitants of this [corrupt pagan] land; you shall tear down their  
17 [man/government worshipping socialist] altars.' But you have not obeyed Me. Why have you done this?

18 "Therefore I also said, I will not drive them out before you; but they will become as thorns [terrorists and  
19 persecutors] in your side and their gods will be a snare [slavery!] to you."

20 So it was, when the Angel of the LORD spoke these words to all the children of Israel, that the people lifted up  
21 their voices and wept.  
22 [Judges 2:1-4, Bible, NKJV]

## 23 **15 Conclusions and Summary**

24 Based on the exhaustive treatment of the MISapplication of Social Security within states of the Union, we can safely conclude  
25 that:

- 26 1. During the landmark case of Charles C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (1937) often quoted  
27 by the Social Security Administration, one justice prophetically predicted that the program would be "the end of the  
28 republic!":

29 "In my judgment you can not by tributes to humanity make any adequate compensation for the wrong you would  
30 inflict by removing the sources of power and political action from those who are to be thereby affected. If the time  
31 shall ever arrive when, for an object appealing, however strongly, to our sympathies, the dignity of the States  
32 shall bow to the dictation of Congress by conforming their legislation thereto, when the power and majesty and  
33 honor of those who created shall become subordinate to the thing of their creation, I but feebly utter my  
34 apprehensions when I express my firm conviction that we shall see the beginning of the end.'  
35 [Charles C. Steward Mach. Co. v. Davis, 301 U.S. 548, 57 S.Ct. 883 (1937), Justice McReynolds]

36 In other words, if the national government is not SUBORINATE to the states and the people in them, individually, then  
37 the whole system will come crashing down, which is exactly what it is doing with:

- 38 1.1. Over 20 Trillion dollars in national debt and unprecedented deficits.  
39 1.2. An exploding population of baby boomers retiring at the rate of over 10,000 a day leaving the payroll and going  
40 on Social Security.  
41 1.3. The Social Security Administration paying out more than it takes in.  
42 1.4. Over 70% of the federal budget being consumed with entitlements such as Social Security and Medicare.  
43 1.5. A huge population of young people who overwhelmingly believe that Social Security will NOT be available for  
44 them when they retire.  
45 2. Social Security is EXTRA-CONSTITUTIONAL, meaning that it ONLY applies where the constitution DOES NOT  
46 apply, meaning either on federal territory under the exclusive jurisdiction of Congress or abroad.  
47 3. Social Security is limited to those who fit ALL of the following criteria:  
48 3.1. A statutory "resident" abroad but not within a constitutional state as a statutory "U.S.\*\* citizen" under 8 U.S.C.  
49 §1401 or "U.S.\*\* resident" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A).  
50 3.2. Serving in the U.S. government with reportable "trade or business" earnings from a public office under 26 U.S.C.  
51 §7701(a)(26) and 26 U.S.C. §6041(a). Statutory "income" that is not reportable is not taxable, either for the  
52 Subtitle A Income Tax or the Social Security insurance premiums.  
53 3.3. Domiciled on federal territory within the statutory "United States[\*\*]" (federal zone) under 26 U.S.C.  
54 §7701(a)(9) and (a)(10) and 4 U.S.C. §110(d). If they aren't domiciled there, then they are "non-resident non-



persons” as described in Form #05.020. Domicile is discretionary and you don’t have to be domiciled there, even if you are physically there.

3.4. Working for a domestic corporation with a foreign subsidiary that has an agreement with the national government to provide social security under 26 C.F.R. §31.3121(l)-1.

3.5. CONSENTS to participate by selecting a domicile on federal territory and voluntarily filing a W-4 form that represents that they are government statutory “employees” under 5 U.S.C. §2105(a), 26 U.S.C. §3401(c), and 26 C.F.R. §31.3401(c)-1(a).

4. People born within and domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of Constitutional states of the Union who are participating in social security are doing so ILLEGALLY, by MISREPRESENTING their status on government forms. See:

[Avoiding Traps on Government Forms Course](#), Form #12.023

<https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

5. The government is looking the other way on those illegally participating in Social Security because it benefits them handsomely, and in return they have NO LIABILITY to pay anyone ANYTHING!

*“We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments as would make every defeasance of “accrued” interests violative of the Due Process Clause of the Fifth Amendment.*

*“This is not to say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional restraint.”*

[Fleming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960); SOURCE:

[https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=5373695872604515216](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=5373695872604515216) [Emphasis added]]

*“There is no claim here that Congress has taken property in violation of the Fifth Amendment, since railroad benefits, like social security benefits, are not contractual and may be altered or even eliminated at any time. Hisquierdo v. Hisquierdo, 439 U. S. 572, 575 (1979); Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U. S. 603, 608-611 (1960).”*

[United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, 449 U.S. 166 (1980); SOURCE:

[https://scholar.google.com/scholar\\_case?case=12776259632629956365](https://scholar.google.com/scholar_case?case=12776259632629956365)]

6. The Social Security Administration commonly calls Social Security a contract or “compact”. In order to be valid, a “contract” or “compact” MUST involve MUTUAL consideration and MUTUAL obligation. Since the government isn’t obligated to provide ANYTHING as indicated above, they can’t obligate YOU to do anything either. Therefore the Social Security Administration is LYING!

**Contract.** An agreement between two or more [sovereign] persons which creates an obligation to do or not to do a particular thing. As defined in Restatement, Second, Contracts §3: “A contract is a promise or a set of promises for the breach of which the law gives a remedy, or the performance of which the law in some way recognizes as a duty.” A legal relationships consisting of the rights and duties of the contracting parties; a promise or set of promises constituting an agreement between the parties that gives each a legal duty to the other and also the right to seek a remedy for the breach of those duties. **Its essentials are competent parties, subject matter, a legal consideration, mutuality of agreement, and mutuality of consideration. Lamoureaux v. Burrilville Racing Ass’n, 91 R.I. 94, 161 A.2d, 213, 215.**

Under U.C.C., term refers to total legal obligation which results from parties’ agreement as affected by the Code. Section 1-201(11). As to sales, “contract” and “agreement” are limited to those relating to present or future sales of goods, and “contract for sale” includes both a present sale of goods and a contract to sell goods at a future time. U.C.C. §2-106(a).

The writing which contains the agreement of parties with the terms and conditions, and which serves as a proof of the obligation

[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 322]

7. Those who refuse to acknowledge the limits placed by the statutes and the constitution documented herein are, by the admission of no less than the U.S. Congress, “COMMUNISTS” for all intents and purposes. The definition of “communism” indicates that the essence of it is a failure or refusal to acknowledge the statutory or constitutional limits imposed upon people in the government. Those limits BEGIN with observing the Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation documented in Form #05.014.

[TITLE 50 > CHAPTER 23 > SUBCHAPTER IV > Sec. 841.](#)

[Sec. 841.](#) - Findings and declarations of fact

1 The Congress finds and declares that the Communist Party of the United States [consisting of the IRS, DOJ, and  
2 a corrupted federal judiciary], although purportedly a political party, is in fact an instrumentality of a conspiracy  
3 to overthrow the [de jure] Government of the United States [and replace it with a de facto government ruled by  
4 the judiciary]. It constitutes an authoritarian dictatorship [IRS, DOJ, and corrupted federal judiciary in collusion]  
5 within a [constitutional] republic, demanding for itself the rights and [FRANCHISE] privileges [including  
6 immunity from prosecution for their wrongdoing in violation of Article 1, Section 9, Clause 8 of the Constitution]  
7 accorded to political parties, but denying to all others the liberties [Bill of Rights] guaranteed by the Constitution  
8 [Form #10.002]. Unlike political parties, which evolve their policies and programs through public means, by the  
9 reconciliation of a wide variety of individual views, and submit those policies and programs to the electorate at  
10 large for approval or disapproval, the policies and programs of the Communist Party are secretly [by corrupt  
11 judges and the IRS in complete disregard of, Form #05.014, the tax franchise "codes", Form #05.001] prescribed  
12 for it by the foreign leaders of the world Communist movement [the IRS and Federal Reserve]. Its members [the  
13 Congress, which was terrorized to do IRS bidding by the framing of Congressman Traficant] have no part in  
14 determining its goals, and are not permitted to voice dissent to party objectives. Unlike members of political  
15 parties, members of the Communist Party are recruited for indoctrination [in the public FOOL system by  
16 homosexuals, liberals, and socialists] with respect to its objectives and methods, and are organized, instructed,  
17 and disciplined [by the IRS and a corrupted judiciary] to carry into action slavishly the assignments given them  
18 by their hierarchical chieftains. Unlike political parties, the Communist Party [thanks to a corrupted federal  
19 judiciary] acknowledges no constitutional or statutory limitations upon its conduct or upon that of its members  
20 [ANARCHISTS!, Form #08.020]. The Communist Party is relatively small numerically, and gives scant  
21 indication of capacity ever to attain its ends by lawful political means. The peril inherent in its operation arises  
22 not from its numbers, but from its failure to acknowledge any limitation as to the nature of its activities, and its  
23 dedication to the proposition that the present constitutional Government of the United States ultimately must be  
24 brought to ruin by any available means, including resort to force and violence [or using income taxes]. Holding  
25 that doctrine, its role as the agency of a hostile foreign power [the Federal Reserve and the American Bar  
26 Association (ABA)] renders its existence a clear present and continuing danger to the security of the United States.  
27 It is the means whereby individuals are seduced [illegally KIDNAPPED via identity theft!, Form #05.046] into  
28 the service of the world Communist movement [using FALSE information returns and other PERJURIOUS  
29 government forms, Form #04.001], trained to do its bidding [by FALSE government publications and statements  
30 that the government is not accountable for the accuracy of, Form #05.007], and directed and controlled [using  
31 FRANCHISES illegally enforced upon NONRESIDENTS, Form #05.030] in the conspiratorial performance of  
32 their revolutionary services. Therefore, the Communist Party should be outlawed

33 U.S. Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia famously understood these concepts. He devoted his life to educating  
34 people in the legal profession about the limits of the Rules of Statutory Construction and Interpretation upon judges.  
35 We believe that this was the reason for his untimely death: He was too effective at it and pissed off the financial elites  
36 running the show behind the scene! You can read or view his works on the subject below:

37 7.1. *Reading Law: The Interpretation of Legal Texts*, Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia and Bryan A Garner  
38 (OFFSITE LINK) -book about statutory interpretation

39 <https://www.amazon.com/Reading-Law-Interpretation-Legal-Texts/dp/031427555X>

40 7.2. *Statutory Interpretation*, by Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia (OFFSITE LINK)

41 <https://sedm.org/statutory-interpretation-justice-scalia/>

42 7.3. *Constitution Interpretation*, Justice Scalia

43 <https://sedm.org/constitutional-interpretation-justice-scalia/>

44 8. There is a judicial conspiracy to conceal and obfuscate the above critical facts. This conspiracy is a product of  
45 financial conflict of interest in violation of 18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, and 28 U.S.C. §455. It is more a  
46 conspiracy of omission, silence, and inaction than one of overt collaboration. Such issues that create their silence and  
47 omission we call "Third Rail Issues". That conspiracy is described in:

48 8.1. *How Judges Unconstitutionally "Make Law"*, Litigation Tool #01.009-how by VIOLATING the Rules of  
49 Statutory Construction and Interpretation, judges are acting in a POLITICAL rather than JUDICIAL capacity and  
50 unconstitutionally "making law".

51 <http://sedm.org/Litigation/01-General/HowJudgesMakeLaw.pdf>

52 8.2. *Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014, Section 13.9. Section 15 talks about how these rules  
53 are UNCONSTITUTIONALLY violated by corrupt judges with a criminal financial conflict of interest.

54 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>

55 8.3. *Reading Law: The Interpretation of Legal Texts*, Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia and Bryan A Garner  
56 (OFFSITE LINK) -book about statutory interpretation

57 <https://www.amazon.com/Reading-Law-Interpretation-Legal-Texts/dp/031427555X>

58 8.4. *Statutory Interpretation*, by Supreme Court Justice Antonin Scalia (OFFSITE LINK)

59 <https://sedm.org/statutory-interpretation-justice-scalia/>

60 8.5. *Constitution Interpretation*, Justice Scalia

61 <https://sedm.org/constitutional-interpretation-justice-scalia/>

62 8.6. *Collection of U.S. Supreme Court Legal Maxims*, Litigation Tool #10.216, U.S. Department of Justice

63 [https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/USSupremeCourtMaxims\\_1993-1998-Governmentattic.org.pdf](https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/USSupremeCourtMaxims_1993-1998-Governmentattic.org.pdf)

- 1 8.7. Reinquist Court Canons of Statutory Construction, Litigation Tool #10.217  
2 [https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/Rehnquist\\_Court\\_Canons\\_citations.pdf](https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/Rehnquist_Court_Canons_citations.pdf)
- 3 8.8. Statutory Interpretation: General Principles and Recent Trends, Congressional Research Service Report 97-589,  
4 Litigation Tool #10.215  
5 <https://sedm.org/Litigation/10-PracticeGuides/Statutory%20Interpretation.General.Principles.MARCH.30.2006.CRS97-589.pdf>
- 6 8.9. Family Guardian Forum 6.5: Word Games that STEAL from and deceive people  
7 <https://famguardian.org/forums/forums/forum/6-issue-and-research-debates-anyone-can-read-only-members-can-post/65-word-games-that-steal-from-and-deceive-people/>
- 8 8.10. What Happened to Justice?, Form #06.012  
9 <https://sedm.org/ItemInfo/Ebooks/WhatHappJustice/WhatHappJustice.htm>
- 10 9. When confronted with the above facts, the ONLY thing the Social Security Administration has been able to respond  
11 with so far is:
- 12 9.1. Silence or avoidance of the entire content of this memorandum of law.
- 13 9.2. Unsigned, unaccountable propaganda not verified under penalty of perjury and therefore IRRELEVANT and a  
14 non-response.
- 15 10. By responding with silence and inaction and completely avoiding the issues in this pamphlet, they have:
- 16 10.1. Admitted the entire thing is true under Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8(b)(6) .
- 17 10.2. Have become criminally liable for Misprision of felony under 18 U.S.C. §4 and have become an accessory after  
18 the fact under 18 U.S.C. §3 to the crimes documented in:
- 19 

<u>Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee</u> , Form #06.002 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/SSTrustIndenture.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/06-AvoidingFranch/SSTrustIndenture.pdf</a>
---
- 20 11. The end result of the above confluence of factors is that the American people have been allowed to, in effect, make  
21 themselves into the victim of criminal identity theft as exhaustively documented in:
- 22 

<u>Government Identity Theft</u> , Form #05.046 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/GovernmentIdentityTheft.pdf</a>
--
- 23 12. In terms of states of the Union, they are ONLY allowed to participate in the program IF they unconstitutionally and/or  
24 fraudulently:
- 25 12.1. Waive their sovereignty and sovereign immunity and agree to be treated, in effect, as federal territories and  
26 possessions under the statutory definitions found in section 8.1. Otherwise, they couldn't litigate issues on the act  
27 without going ONLY to the U.S. Supreme Court as required by the Eleventh Amendment.
- 28 12.2. FRAUDULENTLY PRETEND like everyone in the CONSTITUTIONAL state who participates in Social  
29 Security within their state ARE either statutory territorial citizens under 8 U.S.C. §1401.
- 30 12.3. FRAUDULENTLY PRETEND that participants are physically WORKING ABROAD at the time they earn their  
31 paycheck.
- 32 12.4. Deceive state nationals in their state into believing they are statutory "residents" under 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A)  
33 , meaning aliens, in relation to the national government. A "resident" tax return filed with the state is such a  
34 party. Nonresidents are domiciled outside of federal enclaves and are "state nationals" and "non-resident non-  
35 persons". See:
- 36 

<u>Non-Resident Non-Person Position</u> , Form #05.020 <a href="https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf">https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/NonresidentNonPersonPosition.pdf</a>
---
- 37 12.5. Hide the definition of statutory "individual" in 26 C.F.R. §1.1441-1(c)(3), which is an "alien". Thus, they must  
38 fraudulently treat state nationals as ALIENS. It is a legal impossibility to be BOTH a "national" under 8 U.S.C.  
39 §1101(a)(21) and an "alien" at the same time. They are OPPOSITES and mutually exclusive.

13. The types of FRAUD and DECEPTION documented in the previous step give rise to a "de facto government":

**de facto**: *In fact, in deed, actually. This phrase is used to characterize an officer, a government, a past action or a state of affairs which must be accepted for all practical purposes, but is illegal or illegitimate. Thus, an office, a position or status existing under a claim or color of right such as a de facto corporation. In this sense it is the contrary of de jure, which means rightful, legitimate, just, or constitutional. Thus, an officer, king, or government de facto is one who is in actual possession of the office or supreme power, but by usurpation, or without lawful title; while an officer, king, or governor de jure is one who has just claim and rightful title to the office or power, but has never had plenary possession of it, or is not in actual possession. MacLeod v. United States, 229 U.S. 416, 33 S.Ct. 955, 57 L.Ed. 1260. A wife de facto is one whose marriage is voidable by decree, as distinguished from a wife de jure, or lawful wife. But the term is also frequently used independently of any distinction from de jure; thus a blockade de facto is a blockade which is actually maintained, as distinguished from a mere paper blockade. Compare De jure. [Black's Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 416]*

1 13.1. The nature of the present governments as “de facto” is exhaustively documented in:

*De Facto Government Scam*, Form #05.043  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/DeFactoGov.pdf>

2 13.2. The government is “de facto” because they are imputing or presuming or acquiescing to a civil statutory status  
3 that you DO NOT and CANNOT lawfully have and which it is even a CRIME to have within a de jure  
4 government that vigorously enforces its own criminal laws.

5 13.3. Silence, omission, and presumption and legal ignorance by the populace and even people in the legal profession is  
6 the MAIN thing protecting this “de facto government”.

7 14. The only remedy for a de facto government is:

8 14.1. Legal education on everyone’s part. See:

*Liberty University, SEDM*  
<https://sedm.org/LibertyU/LibertyU.htm>

9 14.2. Learn and enforce the rules of statutory construction and interpretation.

*Legal Deception, Propaganda, and Fraud*, Form #05.014  
<https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/LegalDecPropFraud.pdf>

10 14.3. Indict and remove judges and lawyers and government workers who misapply these rules. Even GOD says this is  
11 what we must do!

12 *Alas, sinful nation,*  
13 *A people laden with iniquity*  
14 *A brood of evildoers [Form #11.401]*  
15 *Children who are corrupters [Form #11.401]!*  
16 *They have forsaken the Lord*  
17 *They have provoked to anger*  
18 *The Holy One of Israel,*  
19 *They have turned away backward.*  
20 *Why should you be stricken again?*  
21 *You will revolt more and more.*  
22 *The whole head is sick [they are out of their minds!/: insane or STUPID or both, See:*  
23 <https://sedm.org/diabolical-narcissism-the-origin-of-all-evil-in-the-political-sphere/>,  
24 *And the whole heart faints....*

25 *Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean;*  
26 *Put away the evil of your doings from before My eyes.*  
27 *Cease to do evil [Form #11.401],*  
28 *Learn to do good;*  
29 *Seek justice[Form #05.050],*  
30 *Rebuke the oppressor [the IRS and the Federal Reserve and a corrupted judicial system];*  
31 *Defend the fatherless,*  
32 *Plead for the widow [and the “nontaxpayer“, Form #08.008]....*

33 *How the faithful city has become a harlot!*  
34 *It [the Constitutional Republic] was full of justice [Form #05.050];*  
35 *Righteousness lodged in it,*  
36 *But now murderers [and abortionists, and socialists(Form #05.020), and democrats, and liars and corrupted*  
37 *judges [Litigation Tool #01.009].*  
38 *Your silver has become dross,*  
39 *Your wine mixed with water.*  
40 *Your princes [President, Congressmen, Judges] are rebellious,*  
41 *Everyone loves bribes [18 U.S.C. §208, 28 U.S.C. §144, 28 U.S.C. §455],*  
42 *And follows after rewards.*  
43 *They do not defend the fatherless,*  
44 *nor does the cause of the widow [or the “nontaxpayer”] come before them.*

45 *Therefore the Lord says,*  
46 *The Lord of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel,*  
47 *“Ah, I will rid Myself of My adversaries,*  
48 *And take vengeance on My enemies.*  
49 *I will turn My hand against you,*  
50 *And thoroughly purge away your dross,*  
51 *And take away your alloy.*  
52 *I will restore your judges [eliminate the BAD judges, Litigation Tool #01.009] as at the first,*  
53 *And your counselors [eliminate the BAD lawyers] as at the beginning.*  
54 *Afterward you shall be called the city of righteousness, the faithful city.”*  
55 [\[Isaiah 1:1-26, Bible, NKJV\]](#)

1 15. It is YOUR job as an American concerned about their freedom to DESTROY the conspiracy of silence and prosecute  
2 the criminals instituting the criminal identity theft. This is done by:

3 15.1. Noticing them of the facts on this subject with Forms #06.001 and 06.002. This destroys their “plausible  
4 deniability” and creates mens rea and wilfulness that can be used to prosecute them.

5 15.2. Initiating a constitutional lawsuit to FORCE them to stop these abuses and usurpations.

6 The prison house door is WIDE open, and unlocked with the knowledge provided herein. When will the American  
7 people act:

8 *"The ideal tyranny is that which is ignorantly self-administered by its victims. The most perfect slaves are,  
9 therefore, those which blissfully and unawaredly enslave themselves [[because of their own legal ignorance](#)]."*  
10 *[Dresden James]*

## 11 **16 Questions that Readers, Grand Jurors, and Petit Jurors Should be Asking the Government**

12 These questions are provided for readers, Grand Jurors, and Petit Jurors to present to the government or anyone else who  
13 would challenge the facts and law appearing in this pamphlet, most of whom work for the government or stand to gain  
14 financially from perpetuating the fraud. If you find yourself in receipt of this pamphlet, you are demanded to answer the  
15 questions within 10 days. Pursuant to [Federal Rule of Civil Procedure 8\(b\)\(6\)](#), failure to deny within 10 days constitutes an  
16 admission to each question. Pursuant to [26 U.S.C. §6065](#), all of your answers must be signed under penalty of perjury. We  
17 are not interested in agency policy, but only sources of reasonable belief identified in the pamphlet below:

*Reasonable Belief About Income Tax Liability*, Form #05.007  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

18 Your answers will become evidence in future litigation, should that be necessary in order to protect the rights of the person  
19 against whom you are attempting to unlawfully enforce federal law.

### 20 **16.1 Authority of Social Security Act**

21 1. Admit that the Social Security Act is codified in Title 42 of the U.S. Code, Chapter 7.

22 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

23 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
24

25 2. Admit that [1 U.S.C. §204](#) indicates that Title 42 of the U.S. Code is not “positive law”, and that it is “prima facie  
26 evidence” of the law.

27 See: <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/1/204>

28 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

29 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
30

31 3. Admit that in the case of titles that are not “positive law”, the Statutes At Large furnish the only source of legally  
32 admissible evidence that is not “prima facie evidence”.

#### 33 **United States Code: About**

34 *The United States Code is the codification by subject matter of the general and permanent laws of the United  
35 States based on what is printed in the Statutes at Large. It is divided by broad subjects into [50 titles](#) and published  
36 by the [Office of the Law Revision Counsel](#) of the U.S. House of Representatives.*

37 *Since 1926, the United States Code has been published every six years. In between editions, annual cumulative  
38 supplements are published in order to present the most current information. Documents are available only as  
39 ASCII text files.*

40 *GPO Access contains the 2000 and 1994 editions of the U.S. Code, plus annual supplements. At this time, the  
41 Statutes at Large is not available on GPO Access.*

1 When a section is affected by a law passed after a supplement's revision date, the header for that section includes  
2 a note that identifies the public law affecting it. In order to find the updated information, you must search the  
3 public laws databases for the referenced public law number.

4 The U.S. Code on GPO Access is the official version of the Code, however, two unofficial editions are available.  
5 These are the U.S.C.A. (U.S. Code Annotated) and the U.S.C.S. (U.S. Code Service). The U.S.C.A. and U.S.C.S.  
6 contain everything that is printed in the official U.S. Code but also include annotations to case law relevant to  
7 the particular statute. While these unofficial versions may be more current, they are not official and not available  
8 from the U.S. Government Printing Office.

9 **NOTE: Of the 50 titles, only 23 have been enacted into positive (statutory) law. These titles are 1, 3, 4, 5, 9, 10,**  
10 **11, 13, 14, 17, 18, 23, 28, 31, 32, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 44, 46, and 49. When a title of the Code was enacted into**  
11 **positive law, the text of the title became legal evidence of the law. Titles that have not been enacted into positive**  
12 **law are only prima facie evidence of the law. In that case, the Statutes at Large still govern.**

13 The U.S. Code does not include regulations issued by executive branch agencies, decisions of the Federal courts,  
14 treaties, or laws enacted by State or local governments. Regulations issued by executive branch agencies are  
15 available in the Code of Federal Regulations. Proposed and recently adopted regulations may be found in the  
16 Federal Register.

17 [SOURCE: U.S. Government Printing Office Website,  
18 <http://www.gpoaccess.gov/uscode/about.html>]

19 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

20 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
21

22 4. Admit that “prima facie” means “presumed”.

23 **“Prima facie. Lat. At first sight on the first appearance; on the face of it; so far as can be judged from the first**  
24 **disclosure; presumably; a fact presumed to be true unless disproved by some evidence to the contrary. State ex**  
25 **rel. Herbert v. Whims, 68 Ohio.App. 39, 38 N.E.2d. 596, 499, 22 O.O. 110. See also Presumption.”**  
26 **[Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1189]**

27 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

28 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
29

30 5. Admit that a “presumption” may not lawfully act as evidence:

31 *American Jurisprudence 2d*  
32 *Evidence, §181*

33 **A presumption is neither evidence nor a substitute for evidence.**<sup>26</sup> Properly used, the term “presumption” is a  
34 rule of law directing that if a party proves certain facts (the “basic facts”) at a trial or hearing, the factfinder  
35 must also accept an additional fact (the “presumed fact”) as proven unless sufficient evidence is introduced  
36 tending to rebut the presumed fact.<sup>27</sup> In a sense, therefore, a presumption is an inference which is mandatory  
37 unless rebutted.<sup>28</sup>

38 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

39 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
40

---

<sup>26</sup> Levasseur v. Field, (Me) 332 A.2d. 765; Hinds v. John Hancock Mut. Life Ins. Co., 155 Me 349, 155 A.2d. 721, 85 A.L.R.2d. 703 (superseded by statute on other grounds as stated in Poitras v. R. E. Glidden Body Shop, Inc. (Me) 430 A.2d. 1113); Connizzo v. General American Life Ins. Co. (Mo App) 520 S.W.2d. 661.

<sup>27</sup> Inferences and presumptions are a staple of our adversary system of factfinding, since it is often necessary for the trier of fact to determine the existence of an element of a crime—that is an ultimate or elemental fact—from the existence of one or more evidentiary or basic facts. County Court of Ulster County v. Allen, 442 U.S. 140, 60 L.Ed. 2d 777, 99 S.Ct. 2213.

<sup>28</sup> Legille v. Dann, 178 U.S.App.D.C. 78, 544 F.2d. 1, 191 USPQ 529; Murray v. Montgomery Ward Life Ins. Co., 196 Colo 225, 584 P.2d. 78; Re Estate of Borom (Ind App) 562 N.E.2d. 772; Manchester v. Dugan (Me) 247 A.2d. 827; Ferdinand v. Agricultural Ins. Co., 22 N.J. 482, 126 A.2d. 323, 62 A.L.R.2d. 1179; Smith v. Bohlen, 95 N.C.App. 347, 382 S.E.2d. 812, affd 328 N.C. 564, 402 S.E.2d. 380; Larmay v. Van Etten, 129 Vt. 368, 278 A.2d. 736; Martin v. Phillips, 235 Va. 523, 369 S.E.2d. 397.

1 6. Admit that all “presumptions” which prejudice constitutionally protected rights are unconstitutional and therefore  
2 unlawful.

3 (1) [8:4993] *Conclusive presumptions affecting protected interests:*

4 *A conclusive presumption may be defeated where its application would impair a party's constitutionally-protected*  
5 *liberty or property interests. In such cases, conclusive presumptions have been held to violate a party's due*  
6 *process and equal protection rights. [Vlandis v. Kline (1973) 412 U.S. 441, 449, 93 S.Ct 2230, 2235; Cleveland*  
7 *Bed. of Ed. v. LaFleur (1974) 414 U.S. 632, 639-640, 94 S.Ct. 1208, 1215-presumption under Illinois law that*  
8 *unmarried fathers are unfit violates process]*  
9 *[Federal Civil Trials and Evidence, Rutter Group, paragraph 8:4993, p. 8K-34]*

10 See also and rebut the questions at the end with your answers:

11 Presumption: Chief Weapon for Unlawfully Enlarging Federal Jurisdiction, Form #05.017  
12 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

13 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

14 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
15

16 7. Admit that the only persons against whom “prima facie” evidence may lawfully be used which might injure their rights  
17 without their consent are those who have no rights to protect.

18 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

19 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
20

21 8. Admit that the federal employees are not protected by the Bill of Rights in relationship to their employer, the federal  
22 government.

23 *“The restrictions that the Constitution places upon the government in its capacity as lawmaker, i.e., as the*  
24 *regulator of private conduct, are not the same as the restrictions that it places upon the government in its capacity*  
25 *as employer. We have recognized this in many contexts, with respect to many different constitutional guarantees.*  
26 *Private citizens perhaps cannot be prevented from wearing long hair, but policemen can. Kelley v. Johnson, 425*  
27 *U.S. 238, 247 (1976). Private citizens cannot have their property searched without probable cause, but in many*  
28 *circumstances government employees can. O'Connor v. Ortega, 480 U.S. 709, 723 (1987) (plurality opinion);*  
29 *id., at 732 (SCALIA, J., concurring in judgment). Private citizens cannot be punished for refusing to provide the*  
30 *government information that may incriminate them, but government employees can be dismissed when the*  
31 *incriminating information that they refuse to provide relates to the performance of their job. Gardner v.*  
32 *Broderick, [497 U.S. 62, 95] 392 U.S. 273, 277-278 (1968). With regard to freedom of speech in particular:*  
33 *Private citizens cannot be punished for speech of merely private concern, but government employees can be fired*  
34 *for that reason. Connick v. Myers, 461 U.S. 138, 147 (1983). Private citizens cannot be punished for partisan*  
35 *political activity, but federal and state employees can be dismissed and otherwise punished for that reason. Public*  
36 *Workers v. Mitchell, 330 U.S. 75, 101 (1947); Civil Service Comm'n v. Letter Carriers, 413 U.S. 548, 556 (1973);*  
37 *Broadrick v. Oklahoma, 413 U.S. 601, 616-617 (1973).”*  
38 *[Rutan v. Republican Party of Illinois, 497 U.S. 62 (1990)]*

39 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

40 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
41

42 9. Admit that citing provisions within the Social Security Act against a person who is not subject to it constitutes an abuse  
43 of statutory code as a form of “political propaganda” which could accomplish nothing but deceive the hearer into  
44 compliance with that which is not “law” in his case.

45 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

46 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
47

48 10. Admit that only statutory “U.S. citizens” and “lawful permanent residents” may apply for the Social Security program.  
49 See website above and [20 C.F.R. §422.104\(a\)](#).

1 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

2 11. Admit that the term “United States” is defined in the current Social Security Act in section 1101(a)(2) as follows:

3 [SEC. 1101. \[42 U.S.C. 1301\] \(a\) When used in this Act—](#)

4 “(2) The term “United States” when used in a geographical sense means, except where otherwise provided, the  
5 States.”

6 [Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

7 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

8 12. Admit that the term “State” is defined in the current Social Security Act in section 1101(a)(1) as follows:

9 [Social Security Act](#)  
10 [SEC. 1101. \[42 U.S.C. 1301\] \(a\) When used in this Act—](#)

11 (1) The term ‘State’, except where otherwise provided, includes the District of Columbia and the Commonwealth  
12 of Puerto Rico, and when used in titles IV, V, VII, XI, XIX, and XXI includes the Virgin Islands and Guam. Such  
13 term when used in titles III, IX, and XII also includes the Virgin Islands. Such term when used in title V and in  
14 part B of this title also includes American Samoa, the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the  
15 Pacific Islands. Such term when used in titles XIX and XXI also includes the Northern Mariana Islands and  
16 American Samoa. In the case of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam, titles I, X, and XIV, and title XVI (as  
17 in effect without regard to the amendment made by section 301 of the Social Security Amendments of 1972[3])  
18 shall continue to apply, and the term ‘State’ when used in such titles (but not in title XVI as in effect pursuant to  
19 such amendment after December 31, 1973) includes Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam. Such term when  
20 used in title XX also includes the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.  
21 Such term when used in title IV also includes American Samoa.”

22 [Social Security Act as of 2005, Section 1101]

23 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

24 13. Admit that states of the Union are not included in the above definition of either “State” or “United States”.

25 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

26 14. Admit that under the rules of statutory construction, that which is not explicitly included is excluded by implication:

27 “*expressio unius, exclusio alterius*”—if one or more items is specifically listed, omitted items are purposely  
28 excluded. *Becker v. United States*, 451 U.S. 1306 (1981)

29 “*Expressio unius est exclusio alterius*. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
30 **thing is the exclusion of another**. *Burgin v. Forbes*, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; *Newblock v. Bowles*,  
31 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
32 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
33 **inferred**. Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
34 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”

35 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]

36 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

37 15. Admit that the federal government has no legislative jurisdiction within states of the Union according to the U.S. Supreme  
38 Court:

39 “It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states**, *Hammer v. Dagenhart*, [247 U.S.](#)  
40 [251, 275](#), 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, Ann.Cas.1918E 724, **possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**  
41 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.**”  
42 [Carter v. Carter Coal Co., [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

43 “The difficulties arising out of our dual form of government and the opportunities for differing opinions  
44 concerning the relative rights of state and national governments are many; **but for a very long time this court**  
45 **has steadfastly adhered to the doctrine that the taxing power of Congress does not extend to the states or their**



1 *political subdivisions. The same basic reasoning which leads to that conclusion, we think, requires like limitation*  
2 *upon the power which springs from the bankruptcy clause. United States v. Butler, supra."*  
3 *[Ashton v. Cameron County Water Improvement District No. 1, 298 U.S. 513; 56 S.Ct. 892 (1936)]*

4 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_\_Admit \_\_\_\_Deny

5 16. Admit that the Social Security Act qualifies as "legislation" as indicated in the above cites.

6 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_\_\_

7 17. Admit that it is ILLEGAL for the Social Security Administration to approve an application from a person who is not a  
8 statutory "U.S. citizen" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) or lawful "permanent resident".

9 *Title 20: Employees' Benefits*  
10 [PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)  
11 [Subpart B—General Procedures](#)  
12 [§ 422.104 Who can be assigned a social security number.](#)

13 *(a) Persons eligible for SSN assignment. We can assign you a social security number if you meet the evidence*  
14 *requirements in §422.107 and you are:*

15 *(1) A United States citizen; or*

16 *(2) An alien lawfully admitted to the United States for permanent residence or under other authority of law*  
17 *permitting you to work in the United States (§422.105 describes how we determine if a nonimmigrant alien is*  
18 *permitted to work in the United States); or*

19 *(3) An alien who cannot provide evidence of alien status showing lawful admission to the U.S., or an alien with*  
20 *evidence of lawful admission but without authority to work in the U.S., if the evidence described in §422.107(e)*  
21 *does not exist, but only for a valid nonwork reason. We consider you to have a valid nonwork reason if:*

22 *(i) You need a social security number to satisfy a Federal statute or regulation that requires you to have a*  
23 *social security number in order to receive a Federally-funded benefit to which you have otherwise established*  
24 *entitlement and you reside either in or outside the U.S.; or*

25 *(ii) You need a social security number to satisfy a State or local law that requires you to have a social security*  
26 *number in order to receive public assistance benefits to which you have otherwise established entitlement, and*  
27 *you are legally in the United States.*

28 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_\_Admit \_\_\_\_Deny

29 18. Admit that persons domiciled within the exclusive jurisdiction of a state of the Union on other than federal territory are  
30 neither statutory "U.S. citizen" under [8 U.S.C. §1401](#) nor lawful "permanent resident".

31 See:

[Why You Are a "National" or a "State National" and not a "U.S. Citizen", Form #05.006](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm)  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

32 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_\_Admit \_\_\_\_Deny

33 19. Admit that an illegal or unconstitutional act does not constitute an "act" of a government, but simply the act of a private  
34 individual masquerading as a public officer:

35 *"... the maxim that the King can do no wrong has no place in our system of government; yet it is also true, in*  
36 *respect to the State itself, that whatever wrong is attempted in its name is imputable to its government and not*  
37 *to the State, for, as it can speak and act only by law, whatever it does say and do must be lawful. That which*  
38 *therefore is unlawful because made so by the supreme law, the Constitution of the United States, is not the*  
39 *word or deed of the State, but is the mere wrong and trespass of those individual persons who falsely spread*  
40 *and act in its name."*

1                   *"This distinction is essential to the idea of constitutional government. To deny it or blot it out obliterates the line*  
2 *of demarcation that separates constitutional government from absolutism, free self- government based on the*  
3 *sovereignty of the people from that despotism, whether of the one or the many, which enables the agent of the*  
4 *state to declare and decree that he is the state; to say 'L'Etat, c'est moi.' Of what avail are written constitutions,*  
5 *whose bills of right, for the security of individual liberty, have been written too often with the blood of martyrs*  
6 *shed upon the battle-field and the scaffold, if their limitations and restraints upon power may be overpassed with*  
7 *impunity by the very agencies created and appointed to guard, defend, and enforce them; and that, too, with the*  
8 *sacred authority of law, not only compelling obedience, but entitled to respect? And how else can these principles*  
9 *of individual liberty and right be maintained, if, when violated, the judicial tribunals are forbidden to visit*  
10 *penalties upon individual offenders, who are the instruments of wrong, whenever they interpose the shield of the*

11 *state? **The doctrine is not to be tolerated.** The whole frame and scheme of the political*  
12 *institutions of this country, state and federal, protest against it. Their continued existence is not compatible*  
13 *with it. It is the doctrine of absolutism, pure, simple, and naked, and of communism which is its twin, the*  
14 *double progeny of the same evil birth."*

15 [*U.S. Supreme Court in [Poindexter v. Greenhow](#), 114 U.S. 270, 5 S.Ct. 903 (1885)*]

16 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

- 17 20. Admit that an illegal or unconstitutional act is an "act" of a private individual that certainly cannot be recognized as an  
18 act of any kind on the part of a legitimate government.

19                   *"An unconstitutional act is not a law; it confers no rights; it imposes no duties; it affords no protection; it creates*  
20 *no office; it is in legal contemplation, as inoperative as though it had never been passed."*  
21 [*Norton v. Shelby County, [118 US 425](#) (1885)*]

22 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

- 23 21. Admit that an illegally issued Social Security Number is not a Social Security Number, but simply an illegal act that  
24 cannot be recognized and certainly not benefited from by anyone exercising a lawful, constitutional function of  
25 government.

26 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

- 27 22. Admit that persons born in states of the Union are "nationals" under [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(21) but not "citizens" under [8](#)  
28 [U.S.C. §1401](#). If you disagree, please rebut:

29                   [Why You Are a "national", "state national", and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006  
30 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

31 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

- 32 23. Admit that applicant has stated under penalty of perjury that he is NOT neither a statutory "U.S. citizen" as defined in [8](#)  
33 [U.S.C. §1401](#) nor a "lawful permanent resident".

34 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

## 35 **16.2 Voluntary Nature of Social Security**

- 36 1. Admit that participation in the Social Security Program is voluntary in the case of human beings and that a human being  
37 cannot be compelled to either complete, sign under penalty of perjury, or submit SSA Form SS-5.

38 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

39 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
40

- 41 2. Admit that no program can rightfully be called "voluntary" if there is no official or approved way to quit.

42 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

43 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
44

1 3. Admit that the SSA Program Operations Manual System (POMS), Section GN 00206.000 Withdrawals, documents the  
2 approved method by which a participant in Social Security may terminate his or her participation.

3 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

4  
5 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

6 4. Admit that the payment of Social Security benefits on behalf of the U.S. government is not a “contract”:

7 “... railroad benefits, like social security benefits, are not contractual and may be altered or even eliminated at  
8 any time.”  
9 [United States Railroad Retirement Board v. Fritz, [449 U.S. 166](#) (1980)]

10 “We must conclude that **a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments**... This is not to  
11 say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional  
12 restraint.”  
13 [Flemming v. Nestor, [363 U.S. 603](#) (1960)]

14 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

15  
16 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

17 5. Admit that if payment of benefits by the government is not contractual and therefore voluntary, then the payment of  
18 payroll deductions to pay for said benefits must be equally voluntary.

19 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

20  
21 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

22 6. Admit that the U.S. Supreme Court has NEVER ruled that a person who was a “nontaxpayer” had to participate in the  
23 Social Security Program or to deduct and withhold Social Security Insurance premiums.

24 “The revenue laws are a code or system in regulation of tax assessment and collection. They relate to taxpayers,  
25 and not to nontaxpayers. The latter are without their scope. No procedure is prescribed for nontaxpayers, and no  
26 attempt is made to annul any of their rights and remedies in due course of law. With them Congress does not  
27 assume to deal, and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of the revenue laws...”  
28 [Long v. Rasmussen, 281 F. 236 (1922)]

29 “Revenue Laws relate to taxpayers [officers, employees, and elected officials of the Federal Government] and  
30 not to non-taxpayers [American Citizens/American Nationals not subject to the exclusive jurisdiction of the  
31 Federal Government]. The latter are without their scope. No procedures are prescribed for non-taxpayers and  
32 no attempt is made to annul any of their Rights or Remedies in due course of law. With them[non-taxpayers]  
33 Congress does not assume to deal and they are neither of the subject nor of the object of federal revenue laws.”  
34 [Economy Plumbing & Heating v. U.S., 470 F.2d. 585 (1972)]

35 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

36  
37 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

38 7. Admit that the choice about whether one wishes to become a “taxpayer” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(14) is  
39 voluntary, and that those who accept this choice become “effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business  
40 in the United States (government)”. A “trade or business” is statutorily defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(26) as “the  
41 functions of a public office”.

42 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

43  
44 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

1 8. Admit that there is no statute which would extend the definition of the term “trade or business” within the Internal  
2 Revenue Code to include anything other than those engaged in a “public office” as defined in [26 U.S.C. §7701\(a\)\(26\)](#)  
3 and that the rules of statutory construction do not permit the definition to be arbitrarily extended.

4 *“Expressio unius est exclusio alterius. A maxim of statutory interpretation meaning that **the expression of one**  
5 **thing is the exclusion of another.** Burgin v. Forbes, 293 Ky. 456, 169 S.W.2d. 321, 325; Newblock v. Bowles,  
6 170 Okl. 487, 40 P.2d. 1097, 1100. Mention of one thing implies exclusion of another. **When certain persons or**  
7 **things are specified in a law, contract, or will, an intention to exclude all others from its operation may be**  
8 **inferred.** Under this maxim, if statute specifies one exception to a general rule or assumes to specify the effects  
9 of a certain provision, other exceptions or effects are excluded.”  
10 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 581]*

11 *“When a statute includes an explicit definition, we must follow that definition, even if it varies from that term’s*  
12 *ordinary meaning.* Meese v. Keene, 481 U.S. 465, 484-485 (1987) (“It is axiomatic that the statutory definition  
13 of the term excludes unstated meanings of that term”); Colautti v. Franklin, 439 U.S. at 392-393, n. 10 (“As a  
14 rule, `a definition which declares what a term “means” . . . excludes any meaning that is not stated”); Western  
15 Union Telegraph Co. v. Lenroot, 323 U.S. 490, 502 (1945); Fox v. Standard Oil Co. of N.J., 294 U.S. 87, 95-96  
16 (1935) (Cardozo, J.); see also 2A N. Singer, Sutherland on Statutes and Statutory Construction § 47.07, p. 152,  
17 and n. 10 (5th ed. 1992) (collecting cases). That is to say, the statute, read “as a whole,” post at 998 [530 U.S.  
18 943] (THOMAS, J., dissenting), leads the reader to a definition. That definition does not include the Attorney  
19 General’s restriction -- “the child up to the head.” Its words, “substantial portion,” indicate the contrary.”  
20 [[Stenberg v. Carhart, 530 U.S. 914 \(2000\)](#)]

21 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

22 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
23

24 9. Admit that all the cases in which the U.S. Supreme Court has held that payment of Social Security insurance premiums  
25 are mandatory related to those who were “taxpayers” under the I.R.C.

- 26 See:
- 27 • Bowen v. Roy, [476 U.S. 693](#) (1976);  
28 <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/scripts/getcase.pl?court=us&vol=476&invol=693>
  - 29 • U.S. v. Lee, 455 U.S. 252 (1982);  
30 <http://caselaw.lp.findlaw.com/scripts/getcase.pl?court=us&vol=455&invol=252>

31 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

32 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
33

34 10. Admit that the U.S. Supreme Court has NEVER ruled that a person who was a “nontaxpayer” had to participate in the  
35 Social Security Program or to deduct and withhold Social Security Insurance premiums.

36 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

37 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
38

39 11. Admit that the submitter of this correspondence indicates under penalty of perjury that he/she is a “nontaxpayer”.

40 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

41 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
42

43 12. Admit that the U.S. Supreme Court recognizes the existence of “nontaxpayers” in the case of South Carolina v. Regan,  
44 [465 U.S. 367](#) (1984).

45 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

46 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
47

1 13. Admit that you have no statutory authority to convert a “nontaxpayer” into a “taxpayer”, and neither do the federal courts.

2 "A reasonable construction of the taxing statutes does not include vesting any tax official with absolute power of  
3 assessment against individuals not specified in the statutes as a person liable for the tax without an opportunity  
4 for judicial review of this status before the appellation of 'taxpayer' is bestowed upon them and their property is  
5 seized..."

6 [Botta v. Scanlon, 288 F.2d. 504, 508 (1961)]

7  
8 United States Code  
9 TITLE 28 - JUDICIARY AND JUDICIAL PROCEDURE  
10 PART VI - PARTICULAR PROCEEDINGS  
11 CHAPTER 151 - DECLARATORY JUDGMENTS  
12 [Sec. 2201. Creation of remedy](#)

13 (a) **In a case of actual controversy within its jurisdiction, except with respect to Federal taxes other than**  
14 **actions brought under section 7428 of the Internal Revenue Code of 1986, a proceeding under section 505 or**  
15 **1146 of title 11, or in any civil action involving an antidumping or countervailing duty proceeding regarding a**  
16 **class or kind of merchandise of a free trade area country (as defined in section 516A(f)(10) of the Tariff Act of**  
17 **1930), as determined by the administering authority, any court of the United States, upon the filing of an**  
18 **appropriate pleading, may declare the rights and other legal relations of any interested party seeking such**  
19 **declaration, whether or not further relief is or could be sought. Any such declaration shall have the force and**  
20 **effect of a final judgment or decree and shall be reviewable as such.**

21 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

22 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

24 14. Admit that if you tell me in your responsive correspondence that participation in Social Security or the payment of Social  
25 Security Insurance premiums is mandatory, you are operating on the “presumption” that I am a “taxpayer” and a person  
26 who has earnings “effectively connected with the conduct of a trade or business”.

27 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

28 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

### 30 **16.3 Nature as a franchise**

31 1. Admit that Social Security is a franchise.

32 “. . . a commercial business arrangement is a “franchise” if it satisfies three definitional elements. Specifically,  
33 the franchisor must:

34 (1) promise to provide a trademark or other commercial symbol [the SSN/TIN];  
35 (2) promise to exercise significant control or provide significant assistance in the operation of the business; and  
36 (3) require a minimum payment of at least \$500 during the first six months of operations.”

37 [FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008, p. 1;

38 SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

39  
40 **FRANCHISE. A special privilege conferred by government on individual or corporation, and which does not**  
41 **belong to citizens of country generally of common right.** Elliott v. City of Eugene, 135 Or. 108, 294 P. 358, 360.  
42 In England it is defined to be a royal privilege in the hands of a subject.

43 A "franchise," as used by Blackstone in defining quo warranto, (3 Com. 262 [4th Am. Ed.] 322), had reference  
44 to a royal privilege or branch of the king's prerogative subsisting in the hands of the subject, and must arise from  
45 the king's grant, or be held by prescription, but today we understand a franchise to be some special privilege  
46 conferred by government on an individual, natural or artificial, which is not enjoyed by its citizens in general.  
47 State v. Fernandez, 106 Fla. 779, 143 So. 638, 639, 86 A.L.R. 240.

**In this country a franchise is a privilege or immunity of a public nature, which cannot be legally exercised without legislative grant. To be a corporation is a franchise.** The various powers conferred on corporations are franchises. The execution of a policy of insurance by an insurance company [e.g. **Social Insurance/Social Security**], and the issuing a bank note by an incorporated bank [such as a **Federal Reserve NOTE**], are franchises. *People v. Utica Ins. Co.*, 15 Johns., N.Y., 387, 8 Am.Dec. 243. But it does not embrace the property acquired by the exercise of the franchise. *Bridgeport v. New York & N. H. R. Co.*, 36 Conn. 255, 4 Arn.Rep. 63. Nor involve interest in land acquired by grantee. *Whitbeck v. Funk*, 140 Or. 70, 12 P.2d. 1019, 1020. **In a popular sense, the political rights of subjects and citizens are franchises, such as the right of suffrage, etc.** *Pierce v. Emery*, 32 N.H. 484; *State v. Black Diamond Co.*, 97 Ohio St. 24, 119 N.E. 195, 199, L.R.A.1918E, 352.

Elective Franchise. The right of suffrage: the right or privilege of voting in public elections.

Exclusive Franchise. See Exclusive Privilege or Franchise.

General and Special. The charter of a corporation is its "general" franchise, while a "special" franchise consists in any rights granted by the public to use property for a public use but-with private profit. *Lord v. Equitable Life Assur. Soc.*, 194 N.Y. 212, 81 N.E. 443, 22 L.R.A.,N.S., 420.

Personal Franchise. A franchise of corporate existence, or one which authorizes the formation and existence of a corporation, is sometimes called a "personal" franchise. as distinguished from a "property" franchise, which authorizes a corporation so formed to apply its property to some particular enterprise or exercise some special privilege in its employment, as, for example, to construct and operate a railroad. See *Sandham v. Nye*, 9 Misc.ReP. 541, 30 N.Y.S. 552.

Secondary Franchises. The franchise of corporate existence being sometimes called the "primary" franchise of a corporation, its "secondary" franchises are the special and peculiar rights, privileges, or grants which it may, receive under its charter or from a municipal corporation, such as the right to use the public streets, exact tolls, collect fares, etc. *State v. Topeka Water Co.*, 61 Kan. 547, 60 P. 337; *Virginia Canon Toll Road Co. v. People*, 22 Colo. 429, 45 P. 398 37 L.R.A. 711. The franchises of a corporation are divisible into (1) corporate or general franchises; and (2) "special or secondary franchises. The former is the franchise to exist as a corporation, while the latter are certain rights and privileges conferred upon existing corporations. *Gulf Refining Co. v. Cleveland Trust Co.*, 166 Miss. 759, 108 So. 158, 160.

Special Franchisee. See Secondary Franchises, supra.  
[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, pp. 786-787]

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

2. Admit that Social Security Numbers are what the FTC calls a "franchise mark":

"A franchise entails the right to operate a business that is "identified or associated with the franchisor's trademark, or to offer, sell, or distribute goods, services, or commodities that are identified or associated with the franchisor's trademark." The term "trademark" is intended to be read broadly to cover not only trademarks, but any service mark, trade name, or other advertising or commercial symbol. This is generally referred to as the "trademark" or "mark" element.

**The franchisor [the government] need not own the mark itself, but at the very least must have the right to license the use of the mark to others. Indeed, the right to use the franchisor's mark in the operation of the business - either by selling goods or performing services identified with the mark or by using the mark, in whole or in part, in the business' name - is an integral part of franchising. In fact, a supplier can avoid Rule coverage of a particular distribution arrangement by expressly prohibiting the distributor from using its mark."**  
[FTC Franchise Rule Compliance Guide, May 2008;  
SOURCE: <http://business.ftc.gov/documents/bus70-franchise-rule-compliance-guide>]

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

3. Admit that Congress cannot lawfully establish a franchise within a constitutional state in order to tax it, according to the U.S. Supreme Court:

"Thus, Congress having power to regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes, may, without doubt, provide for **granting** coasting **licenses**, licenses to pilots, licenses to trade with the Indians, and any other **licenses** necessary or proper for the exercise of that great and extensive

power; and the same observation is applicable to every other power of Congress, to the exercise of which the granting of licenses may be incident. All such licenses confer authority, and give rights to the licensee.

But very different considerations apply to the **internal commerce or domestic trade of the States**. Over this commerce and trade Congress has **no power of regulation nor any direct control**. This power belongs **exclusively to the States**. **No interference by Congress with the business of citizens transacted within a State is warranted by the Constitution, except such as is strictly incidental to the exercise of powers clearly granted to the legislature**. The power to authorize a business within a State is plainly repugnant to the exclusive power of the State over the same subject. It is true that the power of Congress to tax is a very extensive power. It is given in the Constitution, with only one exception and only two qualifications. Congress cannot tax exports, and it must impose direct taxes by the rule of apportionment, and indirect taxes by the rule of uniformity. Thus limited, and thus only, it reaches every subject, and may be exercised at discretion. But, it reaches only existing subjects. **Congress cannot authorize a trade or business within a State in order to tax it.**

[License Tax Cases, [72 U.S. 462](#), 18 L.Ed. 497, 5 Wall. 462, 2 A.F.T.R. 2224 (1866)]

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

4. Admit that any attempt to offer or enforce any taxable franchise within a constitutional state constitutes a commercial “invasion” in violation of Article 4, Section 4 of the Constitution and a waiver of official, judicial, and sovereign immunity:

*United States Constitution*

*Article 4 States Relations*

*Section 4. Obligations of United States to States*

*The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a Republican Form of Government, and **shall protect each of them against Invasion**; and on Application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the Legislature cannot be convened) against domestic Violence.*

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

5. Admit that it is a criminal act to bribe a state or an official within a state with the proceeds or “benefits” of the above unconstitutional “invasion” in order to permit or protect the invasion.

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

6. Admit that the founding fathers said the following about such an unconstitutional “invasion”:

*“With respect to the words general welfare, I have always regarded them as qualified by the detail of powers connected with them. To take them in a literal and unlimited sense would be a metamorphosis of the Constitution into a character which there is a host of proofs was not contemplated by its creator.”*

**“If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the general welfare, they may take the care of religion into their own hands; they may appoint teachers in every State, county and parish and pay them out of their public treasury; they may take into their own hands the education of children, establishing in like manner schools throughout the Union; they may assume the provision of the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads other than post-roads; in short, every thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute object of police, would be thrown under the power of Congress.... Were the power of Congress to be established in the latitude contended for, it would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited Government established by the people of America.”**

*“If Congress can do whatever in their discretion can be done by money, and will promote the general welfare, the government is no longer a limited one possessing enumerated powers, but an indefinite one subject to particular exceptions.”*

*[James Madison. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792, On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties]*

*It has been urged and echoed, that the power “to lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts, and excises, to pay the debts, and provide for the common defense and general welfare of the United States,” amounts to an unlimited*

1 commission to exercise every power which may be alleged to be necessary for the common defense or general  
2 welfare. No stronger proof could be given of the distress under which these writers labor for objections, than  
3 their stooping to such a misconstruction. Had no other enumeration or definition of the powers of the Congress  
4 been found in the Constitution, than the general expressions just cited, the authors of the objection might have  
5 had some color for it... For what purpose could the enumeration of particular powers be inserted, if these and  
6 all others were meant to be included in the preceding general power? Nothing is more natural nor common than  
7 first to use a general phrase, and then to explain and qualify it by a recital of particulars... But what would have  
8 been thought of that assembly, if, attaching themselves to these general expressions, and disregarding the  
9 specifications which ascertain and limit their import, they had exercised an unlimited power of providing for the  
10 common defense and general welfare? (Federalists #41)

11 [Federalist #41. Saturday, January 19, 1788, James Madison]

12  
13 Congress has not unlimited powers to provide for the general welfare, but only those specifically enumerated.

14 They are not to do anything they please to provide for the general welfare, but only to lay taxes for that purpose.  
15 To consider the latter phrase not as describing the purpose of the first, but as giving a distinct and independent  
16 power to do any act they please which may be good for the Union, would render all the preceding and subsequent  
17 enumerations of power completely useless. It would reduce the whole instrument to a single phrase, that of  
18 instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and as they would  
19 be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.... Certainly no  
20 such universal power was meant to be given them. It was intended to lace them up straightly within the enumerated  
21 powers and those without which, as means, these powers could not be carried into effect.

22 That of instituting a Congress with power to do whatever would be for the good of the United States; and, as they  
23 would be the sole judges of the good or evil, it would be also a power to do whatever evil they please.

24 [Thomas Jefferson: Opinion on National Bank, 1791. ME 3:148; SOURCE:  
25 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Politics/ThomasJefferson/jeff1020.htm> and  
26 <http://thefederalistpapers.org/founders/jefferson/thomas-jefferson-opinion-on-national-bank-1791>]

27  
28 Mr. GILES. The present section of the bill (he continued) appears to contain a direct bounty on occupations; and  
29 if that be its object, it is the first attempt as yet made by this government to exercise such authority; -- and its  
30 constitutionality struck him in a doubtful point of view; for in no part of the Constitution could he, in express  
31 terms, find a power given to Congress to grant bounties on occupations: the power is neither {427} directly  
32 granted, nor (by any reasonable construction that he could give) annexed to any other specified in the  
33 Constitution.

34 [On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 3, 1792]

35  
36 Mr. WILLIAMSON. In the Constitution of this government, there are two or three remarkable provisions which  
37 seem to be in point. It is provided that direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several states according to  
38 their respective numbers. It is also provided that "all duties, imposts, and excises, shall be uniform throughout  
39 the United States;" and it is provided that no preference shall be given, by any regulation of commercial revenue,  
40 to the ports of one state over those of another. The clear and obvious intention of the articles mentioned was, that  
41 Congress might not have the power of imposing unequal burdens -- that it might not be in their power to gratify  
42 one part of the Union by oppressing another. It appeared possible, and not very improbable, that the time might  
43 come, when, by greater cohesion, by more unanimity, by more address, the representatives of one part of the  
44 Union might attempt to impose unequal taxes, or to relieve their constituents at the expense of the people. To  
45 prevent the possibility of such a combination, the articles that I have mentioned were inserted in the Constitution.

46 I do not hazard much in saying that the present Constitution had never been adopted without those preliminary  
47 guards on the Constitution. Establish the general doctrine of bounties, and all the provisions I have mentioned  
48 become useless. They vanish into air, and, like the baseless fabric of a vision, leave not a trace behind. The  
49 common defence and general welfare, in the hands of a good politician, may supersede every part of our  
50 Constitution, and leave us in the hands of time and chance. Manufactures in general are useful to the nation; they  
51 prescribe the public good and general welfare. How many of them are springing up in the Northern States! Let  
52 them be properly supported by bounties, and you will find no occasion for unequal taxes. The tax may be equal  
53 in the beginning; it will be sufficiently unequal in the end.



1 *The object of the bounty, and the amount of it, are equally to be disregarded in the present case. We are simply*  
2 *to consider whether bounties may safely be given under the present Constitution. For myself, I would rather begin*  
3 *with a bounty of one million per annum, than one thousand. I wish that my constituents may know whether they*  
4 *are to put any confidence in that paper called the Constitution.*

5 *Unless the Southern States are protected by the Constitution, their valuable staple, and their visionary wealth,*  
6 *must occasion their destruction. Three short years has this government existed; it is not three years; but we have*  
7 *already given serious alarms to many of our fellow-citizens. Establish the doctrine of bounties; set aside that part*  
8 *of the Constitution which requires equal taxes, and demands similar distributions; destroy this barrier; -- and it*  
9 *is not a few fishermen that will enter, claiming ten or twelve thousand dollars, but all manner of persons; people*  
10 *of every trade and occupation may enter in at the breach, until they have eaten up the bread of our children.*

11 *Mr. MADISON. It is supposed, by some gentlemen, that Congress have authority not only to grant bounties in the*  
12 *sense here used, merely as a commutation for drawback, but even to grant them under a power by virtue of which*  
13 *they may do any thing which they may think conducive to the general welfare! This, sir, in my mind, raises the*  
14 *important and fundamental question, whether the general terms which have been cited are {428} to be considered*  
15 *as a sort of caption, or general description of the specified powers; and as having no further meaning, and giving*  
16 *no further powers, than what is found in that specification, or as an abstract and indefinite delegation of power*  
17 *extending to all cases whatever -- to all such, at least, as will admit the application of money -- which is giving*  
18 *as much latitude as any government could well desire.*

19 *I, sir, have always conceived -- I believe those who proposed the Constitution conceived -- it is still more fully*  
20 *known, and more material to observe, that those who ratified the Constitution conceived -- that this is not an*  
21 *indefinite government, deriving its powers from the general terms prefixed to the specified powers -- but a limited*  
22 *government, tied down to the specified powers, which explain and define the general terms.*

23 *It is to be recollected that the terms "common defence and general welfare," as here used, are not novel terms,*  
24 *first introduced into this Constitution. They are terms familiar in their construction, and well known to the people*  
25 *of America. They are repeatedly found in the old Articles of Confederation, where, although they are susceptible*  
26 *of as great a latitude as can be given them by the context here, it was never supposed or pretended that they*  
27 *conveyed any such power as is now assigned to them. On the contrary, it was always considered clear and certain*  
28 *that the old Congress was limited to the enumerated powers, and that the enumeration limited and explained the*  
29 *general terms. I ask the gentlemen themselves, whether it was ever supposed or suspected that the old Congress*  
30 *could give away the money of the states to bounties to encourage agriculture, or for any other purpose they*  
31 *pleased. If such a power had been possessed by that body, it would have been much less impotent, or have borne*  
32 *a very different character from that universally ascribed to it.*

33 *The novel idea now annexed to those terms, and never before entertained by the friends or enemies of the*  
34 *government, will have a further consequence, which cannot have been taken into the view of the gentlemen. Their*  
35 *construction would not only give Congress the complete legislative power I have stated, -- it would do more; it*  
36 *would supersede all the restrictions understood at present to lie, in their power with respect to a judiciary. It*  
37 *would put it in the power of Congress to establish courts throughout the United States, with cognizance of suits*  
38 *between citizen and citizen, and in all cases whatsoever.*

39 *This, sir, seems to be demonstrable; for if the clause in question really authorizes Congress to do whatever they*  
40 *think fit, provided it be for the general welfare, of which they are to judge, and money can be applied to it,*  
41 *Congress must have power to create and support a judiciary establishment, with a jurisdiction extending to all*  
42 *cases favorable, in their opinion, to the general welfare, in the same manner as they have power to pass laws,*  
43 *and apply money providing in any other way for the general welfare. I shall be reminded, perhaps, that, according*  
44 *to the terms of the Constitution, the judicial power is to extend to certain cases only, not to all cases. But this*  
45 *circumstance can have no effect in the argument, it being presupposed by the gentlemen, that the specification of*  
46 *certain objects does not limit the import of the general terms. Taking these terms as an abstract and indefinite*  
47 *grant of power, they comprise all the objects of legislative regulations -- as well such as fall under the judiciary*  
48 *article in the Constitution as those falling immediately under the legislative article; and if the partial enumeration*  
49 *of objects in the legislative article does not, as these gentlemen contend, limit the general power, neither will it*  
50 *be limited by the partial enumeration of objects in the judiciary article.*

51 *{429} There are consequences, sir, still more extensive, which, as they follow dearly from the doctrine combated,*  
52 *must either be admitted, or the doctrine must be given up. If Congress can employ money indefinitely to the*  
53 *general welfare, and are the sole and supreme judges of the general welfare, they may take the care of religion*  
54 *into their Own hands; they may take a point teachers in every state, county, and parish, and pay them out of their*  
55 *public treasury; they may take into their own hands the education of children, establishing in like manner schools*  
56 *throughout the Union; they may assume the provision for the poor; they may undertake the regulation of all roads*  
57 *other than post-roads; in short, every thing, from the highest object of state legislation down to the most minute*  
58 *object of police, would be thrown under the power of Congress; for every object I have mentioned would admit*  
59 *of the application of money, and might be called, if Congress pleased, provisions for the general welfare.*

60 *The language held in various discussions of this house is a proof that the doctrine in question was never*  
61 *entertained by this body. Arguments, wherever the subject would permit, have constantly been drawn from the*

1 peculiar nature of this government, as limited to certain enumerated powers, instead of extending, like other  
2 governments, to all cases not particularly excepted. In a very late instance -- I mean the debate on the  
3 representation bill -- it must be remembered that an argument much used, particularly by gentlemen from  
4 Massachusetts, against the ratio of 1 for 30,000, was, that this government was unlike the state governments,  
5 which had an indefinite variety of objects within their power; that it had a small number of objects only to attend  
6 to; and therefore, that a smaller number of representatives would be sufficient to administer it.

7 Arguments have been advanced to show that because, in the regulation of trade, indirect and eventual  
8 encouragement is given to manufactures, therefore Congress have power to give money in direct bounties, or to  
9 grant it in any other way that would answer the same purpose. But surely, sir, there is a great and obvious  
10 difference, which it cannot be necessary to enlarge upon. A duty laid on imported implements of husbandry would,  
11 in its operation, be an indirect tax on exported produce; but will any one say that, by virtue of a mere power to  
12 lay duties on imports, Congress might go directly to the produce or implements of agriculture, or to the articles  
13 exported? It is true, duties on exports are expressly prohibited; but if there were no article forbidding them, a  
14 power directly to tax exports could never be deduced from a power to tax imports, although such a power might  
15 indirectly and incidentally affect exports.

16 In short, sir, without going farther into the subject. Which I should not have here touched at all but for the reasons  
17 already mentioned, I venture to declare it as my opinion, that, were the power of Congress to be established in  
18 the latitude contended for, it would subvert the very foundations, and transmute the very nature of the limited  
19 government established by the people of America; and what inferences might be drawn, or what consequences  
20 ensue, from such a step, it is incumbent on us all to consider.

21 [On the Cod Fishery Bill, granting Bounties. House of Representatives, February 7, 1792]

22 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

- 23 7. Admit that all franchises are based on contracts and require the mutual, continuing consent of BOTH parties to the  
24 transaction.

25 American Jurisprudence 2d  
26 Franchises, Section 4: Generally

27 As a rule, **franchises spring from contracts between the sovereign power and private citizens, made upon**  
28 **valuable considerations, for purposes of individual advantage as well as public benefit,**<sup>29</sup> and thus a franchise  
29 partakes of a double nature and character. So far as it affects or concerns the public, it is publici juris and is  
30 subject to governmental control. The legislature may prescribe the manner of granting it, to whom it may be  
31 granted, the conditions and terms upon which it may be held, and the duty of the grantee to the public in exercising  
32 it, and may also provide for its forfeiture upon the failure of the grantee to perform that duty. But when granted,  
33 it becomes the property of the grantee, and is a private right, subject only to the governmental control growing  
34 out of its other nature as publici juris.<sup>30</sup>  
35 [Am.Jur.2d, Franchises, §4; 36 Am.Jur.2d Franchises, §4]

36 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

- 37 8. Admit that private parties who participate in government franchises become “public officers” of one kind or another,  
38 exercising agency on behalf of the government granting the privilege.

39 “A franchise is a contract with a sovereign authority by which the grantee is licensed to conduct a business of a  
40 **quasi-governmental nature** within a particular area. West Coast Disposal Service, Inc. v. Smith (Fla App), 143  
41 So.2d. 352”  
42 [American Jurisprudence 2d, Franchises, §1, Footnote 7]

43 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

- 44 9. Admit that the rights guaranteed by the Bill of Rights are “unalienable”.

---

<sup>29</sup> State v Real Estate Bank, 5 Ark 595; State ex rel. Hutton v Baton Rouge, 217 La 857, 47 So.2d. 665.

<sup>30</sup> Georgia R. & Power Co. v Atlanta, 154 Ga 731, 115 SE 263; Lippencott v Allander, 27 Iowa 460; State ex rel. Hutton v Baton Rouge, 217 La 857, 47 So.2d. 665; Tower v Tower & S. Street R. Co. 68 Minn 500, 71 NW 691.

1                   *"We hold these truths to be self-evident, that **all men are created equal, that they are endowed by their Creator***  
2 ***with certain unalienable Rights**, that among these are Life, Liberty and the pursuit of Happiness.--That to secure*  
3 *these rights, Governments are instituted among Men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed,*  
4 *-"*  
5 *[Declaration of Independence]*

6           YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

- 7   10. Admit that an "unalienable right" possessed by a private person cannot be sold, transferred, or lawfully bargained away  
8   in relation to the government without violating the Bill of Rights.

9                   *"Unalienable. Inalienable; incapable of being aliened, that is, sold and transferred."*  
10 *[Black's Law Dictionary, Fourth Edition, p. 1693]*

11           YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

- 12   11. Admit that because Constitutionally protected rights cannot be sold, aliened, or bargained away by a private person in  
13   relation to the government, then the government cannot lawfully offer franchises that cause a surrender of Constitutional  
14   rights to property to anyone protected by the Constitution.

15                   *"It would be a palpable incongruity to strike down an act of state legislation which, by words of express*  
16 *divestment, seeks to strip the citizen of rights guaranteed by the federal Constitution, but to uphold an act by*  
17 *which the same result is accomplished under the guise of a surrender of a right in exchange for a valuable*  
18 *privilege which the state threatens otherwise to withhold. It is not necessary to challenge the proposition that, as*  
19 *a general rule, the state, having power to deny a privilege altogether, may grant it upon such conditions as it sees*  
20 *fit to impose. But the power of the state in that respect is not unlimited, and one of the limitations is that it may*  
21 *not impose conditions which require the relinquishment of Constitutional rights. If the state may compel the*  
22 *surrender of one constitutional right as a condition of its favor, it may, in like manner, compel a surrender of all.*  
23 *It is inconceivable that guaranties embedded in the Constitution of the United States may thus be manipulated*  
24 *out or existence."*  
25 *[Frost v. Railroad Commission, 271 U.S. 583, 46 S.Ct. 605 (1926)]*

26           YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

- 27   12. Admit that the only place not protected by the Constitution is federal territory and foreign countries.

28                   *"Indeed, the practical interpretation put by Congress upon the Constitution has been long continued and uniform*  
29 *to the effect [182 U.S. 244, 279] that the Constitution is applicable to territories acquired by purchase or*  
30 *conquest, only when and so far as Congress shall so direct. Notwithstanding its duty to 'guarantee to every*  
31 *state in this Union a republican form of government' (art. 4, 4), by which we understand, according to the*  
32 *definition of Webster, 'a government in which the supreme power resides in the whole body of the people, and*  
33 *is exercised by representatives elected by them,' Congress did not hesitate, in the original organization of the*  
34 *territories of Louisiana, Florida, the Northwest Territory, and its subdivisions of Ohio, Indiana, Michigan,*  
35 *Illinois, and Wisconsin and still more recently in the case of Alaska, to establish a form of government bearing*  
36 *a much greater analogy to a British Crown colony than a republican state of America, and to vest the legislative*  
37 *power either in a governor and council, or a governor and judges, to be appointed by the President. It was not*  
38 *until they had attained a certain population that power was given them to organize a legislature by vote of the*  
39 *people. In all these cases, as well as in territories subsequently organized west of the Mississippi, Congress*  
40 *thought it necessary either to extend to Constitution and laws of the United States over them, or to declare that*  
41 *the inhabitants should be entitled to enjoy the right of trial by jury, of bail, and of the privilege of the writ of*  
42 *habeas corpus, as well as other privileges of the bill of rights."*  
43 *[Downes v. Bidwell, 182 U.S. 244 (1901)]*

44           YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

- 45   13. Admit that states of the Union are not federal "territory" as ordinarily used in federal or state law.

46                   *Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia, Territories*  
47 *"§1. Definitions, Nature, and Distinctions*

48                   *"The word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization has a distinctive, fixed, and legal*  
49 *meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and does not necessarily include all the territorial*  
50 *possessions of the United States, but may include only the portions thereof which are organized and exercise*  
51 *governmental functions under act of congress."*

1 "While the term 'territory' is often loosely used, and has even been construed to include municipal subdivisions  
2 of a territory, and 'territories of the' United States is sometimes used to refer to the entire domain over which the  
3 United States exercises dominion, the word 'territory,' when used to designate a political organization, has a  
4 distinctive, fixed, and legal meaning under the political institutions of the United States, and the term 'territory'  
5 or 'territories' does not necessarily include only a portion or the portions thereof which are organized and  
6 exercise government functions under acts of congress. The term 'territories' has been defined to be political  
7 subdivisions of the outlying dominion of the United States, and in this sense the term 'territory' is not a description  
8 of a definite area of land but of a political unit governing and being governed as such. The question whether a  
9 particular subdivision or entity is a territory is not determined by the particular form of government with which  
10 it is, more or less temporarily, invested.

11 "Territories' or 'territory' as including 'state' or 'states.'" While the term 'territories of the' United States may,  
12 under certain circumstances, include the states of the Union, as used in the federal Constitution and in  
13 ordinary acts of congress "territory" does not include a foreign state.

14 "As used in this title, the term 'territories' generally refers to the political subdivisions created by congress,  
15 and not within the boundaries of any of the several states."

16 [*Corpus Juris Secundum Legal Encyclopedia, Territories, §1*]

17 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

## 18 **16.4 Eligibility to participate**

- 19 1. Admit that only statutory "U.S. citizens" as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1401 or "permanent residents" may lawfully participate  
20 in the Social Security Program pursuant to 20 C.F.R. §422.104.

21 [*Code of Federal Regulations*]  
22 [*Title 20, Volume 2*]  
23 [*Revised as of April 1, 2006*]  
24 From the U.S. Government Printing Office via GPO Access  
25 [*CITE: 20CFR422*]  
26 [*Page 1201*]

27  
28 *TITLE 20--EMPLOYEES' BENEFITS*  
29 *CHAPTER III--SOCIAL SECURITY ADMINISTRATION*  
30 *PART 422\_ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES--Table of Contents*  
31 *Subpart B\_General Procedures*  
32 *Sec. 422.104 Who can be assigned a social security number.*

33  
34 (a) Persons eligible for SSN assignment. We can assign you a social security number if you meet the evidence  
35 requirements in Sec. 422.107 and you are:

36 (1) A United States citizen; or  
37 (2) An alien lawfully admitted to the United States for permanent residence or under other authority of law  
38 permitting you to work in the United States (Sec. 422.105 describes how we determine if a nonimmigrant alien  
39 is permitted to work in the United States); or

40  
41 [*SOURCE:*  
42 [http://a257.g.akamaitech.net/7/257/2422/10apr20061500/edocket.access.gpo.gov/cfr\\_2006/aprqrtr/20cfr422.10](http://a257.g.akamaitech.net/7/257/2422/10apr20061500/edocket.access.gpo.gov/cfr_2006/aprqrtr/20cfr422.10)  
43 [4.htm](#)]

44 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

45  
46 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

- 47 2. Admit that what statutory "U.S. citizens" as defined in 8 U.S.C. §1401 or "permanent residents" have in common is a  
48 legal domicile within the "United States" and the status of being "U.S. persons" as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30).

49 [TITLE 26 > Subtitle F > CHAPTER 79 > Sec. 7701.](#)  
50 [Sec. 7701. - Definitions](#)

51 (a)(30) United States person  
52 The term "United States person" means -  
53 (A) a citizen or resident of the United States,  
54 (B) a domestic partnership,  
55 (C) a domestic corporation.

- (D) any estate (other than a foreign estate, within the meaning of paragraph (31)), and  
(E) any trust if -  
(i) a court within the United States is able to exercise primary supervision over the administration of the trust, and  
(ii) one or more United States persons have the authority to control all substantial decisions of the trust.

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

3. Admit that a human being born within and domiciled within a state of the Union or some other place outside federal territory and who is not a federal “employee” or “public officer” acting in a representative capacity on behalf of the U.S. government is neither a statutory “U.S. citizen” pursuant to 8 U.S.C. §1401, a “U.S. person” as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(a)(30), nor an “individual” as defined in 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2).

Rebut questions at the end of:

[Why You Are a “national”, “state national”, and Constitutional but Not Statutory Citizen](http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #05.006  
<http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

## 16.5 Effects of participation

1. Admit that Social Security Numbers and Social Security Cards are the property of the Social Security Administration, pursuant to 20 C.F.R. §422.103(d).

*Title 20: Employees' Benefits*  
[PART 422—ORGANIZATION AND PROCEDURES](#)  
[Subpart B—General Procedures](#)  
[§422.103 Social security numbers.](#)

(d) Social security number cards.

*A person who is assigned a social security number will receive a social security number card from SSA within a reasonable time after the number has been assigned. (See §422.104 regarding the assignment of social security number cards to aliens.) **Social security number cards are the property of SSA and must be returned upon request.***

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

2. Admit that because Social Security Numbers and Social Security Cards are the property of the U.S. government, then they constitute property devoted to a “public purpose” or “public use”:

***“Public purpose.** In the law of taxation, eminent domain, etc., this is a term of classification to distinguish the objects for which, according to settled usage, the government is to provide, from those which, by the like usage, are left to private interest, inclination, or liberality. The constitutional requirement that the purpose of any tax, police regulation, or particular exertion of the power of eminent domain shall be the convenience, safety, or welfare of the entire community and not the welfare of a specific individual or class of persons [such as, for instance, federal benefit recipients as individuals]. “Public purpose” that will justify expenditure of public money generally means such an activity as will serve as benefit to community as a body and which at same time is directly related function of government. *Pack v. Southwestern Bell Tel. & Tel. Co.*, 215 Tenn. 503, 387 S.W.2d. 789, 794.*

*The term is synonymous with governmental purpose. As employed to denote the objects for which taxes may be levied, it has no relation to the urgency of the public need or to the extent of the public benefit which is to follow; **the essential requisite being that a public service or use shall affect the inhabitants as a community, and not merely as individuals.** A public purpose or public business has for its objective the promotion of the public health, safety, morals, general welfare, security, prosperity, and contentment of all the inhabitants or residents*

1 within a given political division, as, for example, a state, the sovereign powers of which are exercised to promote  
2 such public purpose or public business.”  
3 [Black’s Law Dictionary, Sixth Edition, p. 1231, Emphasis added]

4 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

5 3. Admit that it is illegal to use public property for a private purpose:

6 [TITLE 18 > PART I > CHAPTER 11 > § 208](#)  
7 [§ 208. Acts affecting a personal financial interest](#)

8 (a) Except as permitted by subsection (b) hereof, **whoever, being an officer or employee of the executive branch**  
9 **of the United States Government, or of any independent agency of the United States, a Federal Reserve bank**  
10 **director, officer, or employee, or an officer or employee of the District of Columbia, including a special**  
11 **Government employee, participates personally and substantially as a Government officer or employee, through**  
12 **decision, approval, disapproval, recommendation, the rendering of advice, investigation, or otherwise, in a**  
13 **judicial or other proceeding, application, request for a ruling or other determination, contract, claim,**  
14 **controversy, charge, accusation, arrest, or other particular matter in which, to his knowledge, he, his spouse,**  
15 **minor child, general partner, organization in which he is serving as officer, director, trustee, general partner**  
16 **or employee, or any person or organization with whom he is negotiating or has any arrangement concerning**  
17 **prospective employment, has a financial [or personal/private] interest—**

18 Shall be subject to the penalties set forth in section [216](#) of this title.

19 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

20 4. Admit that the Social Security SS-5 Application for a Social Security Card constitutes an agreement to become “federal  
21 personnel” and a “public officer” and “trustee” over public property.

22 [TITLE 5 > PART I > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)  
23 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

24 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

25 (13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States,  
26 members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), **individuals entitled to**  
27 **receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the**  
28 **United States (including survivor benefits).**

29 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

30 5. Admit that only public “employees” on official duty can possess, use, or control property devoted to a “public use”.

31 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

32 6. Admit that a person who uses a Social Security Number or Social Security Card for a private purpose is guilty of the  
33 crimes of embezzlement in violation of [18 U.S.C. §641](#).

34 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

35 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
36

37 7. Admit that because Social Security Numbers and Social Security Cards are public property, then only “public officers”  
38 or federal “employees” may use them in the official conduct of their constitutionally authorized duties.

39 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

40 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
41

42 8. Admit that 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(13) defines all those eligible to receive deferred federal retirement benefits such as Social  
43 Security as “federal personnel”:

(a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

(13) the term “Federal personnel” means officers and employees of the Government of the United States, members of the uniformed services (including members of the Reserve Components), individuals entitled to receive immediate or deferred retirement benefits under any retirement program of the Government of the United States (including survivor benefits).

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

9. Admit that a government employee who asks a private human what “their” social security number is actually is asking two questions rather than one:

- a. “Are you a ‘public officer’ or federal ‘employee’ on official duty?”
- b. “If you are, what is your license number or franchise mark to act in that capacity (e.g. Social Security Number)?”

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

10. Admit that if the private human responds back with a number, then they have answered “yes” to the first question, Question (a), and provided the license number in answer to the second question, Question (b) in the previous question.

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_

11. Admit that the Social Security Number is primarily used to control you, and that you have no control or ownership over how the government uses or discloses it.

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

12. Admit that it is impossible to “have” a number. A number is information and you can know information but you can’t own it unless it is copyrighted.

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

13. Admit that claiming a number or participating in Social Security guarantees NOTHING, according to the Supreme Court.

*“We must conclude that a person covered by the Act has not such a right in benefit payments... This is not to say, however, that Congress may exercise its power to modify the statutory scheme free of all constitutional restraint.”*  
[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603 (1960)]

*“The Social Security system may be accurately described as a form of social insurance, enacted pursuant to Congress’ power to “spend money in aid of the general welfare.” Helvering v. Davis, supra, at 640, whereby persons gainfully employed, and those who employ them, are taxed to permit the payment of benefits to the retired and disabled, and their dependents. Plainly the expectation is that many members of the present productive work force will in turn become beneficiaries rather than supporters of the program. But each worker’s benefits, though flowing from the contributions he made to the [363 U.S. 603, 610] national economy while actively employed, are not dependent on the degree to which he was called upon to support the system by taxation. It is apparent that the noncontractual interest of an employee covered by the Act cannot be soundly analogized to that of the holder of an annuity, whose right to benefits is bottomed on his contractual premium payments.”*  
[Flemming v. Nestor, 363 U.S. 603, 610, 80 S.Ct. 1367 (1960)]

YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

1 14. Admit that without a guaranteed benefit, anyone using a number cannot claim any legally enforceable right or entitlement  
2 or “property”.

3 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

4 15. Admit that some states will not issue a driver’s license to a person without a Social Security Number unless they are not  
5 eligible to apply for Social Security.

6 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

7 16. Admit that applicant has stated he is *not* eligible for the Social Security program and is not acting as a federal “employee”,  
8 agent, fiduciary, or contractor in the context of this application for a Driver’s License.

9 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

10 17. Admit that a government employee, employer, or financial institution who compels a person to provide or use a social  
11 security number is compelling the object of the demand to act in a representative capacity as a public officer or federal  
12 “employee”, because such persons are the only ones lawfully authorized to have or to use public property such as Social  
13 Security Numbers and Social Security Cards.

14 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

15 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
16

17 18. Admit that the term “individual” is defined in 5 U.S.C. §552a(a)(2) as follows:

18 [TITLE 5 > PART 1 > CHAPTER 5 > SUBCHAPTER II > § 552a](#)  
19 [§ 552a. Records maintained on individuals](#)

20 (a) Definitions.— For purposes of this section—

21 (2) the term “individual” means a citizen of the United States or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent  
22 residence;

23 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

24 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
25

26 19. Admit that the “citizens and aliens lawfully admitted for permanent residence” have in common a legal domicile in the  
27 statutory but not constitutional “United States”.

28 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

29 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
30

31 20. Admit that the statutory “United States” as referred to in the preceding question excludes states of the Union and includes  
32 only federal territory and possessions.

33 “It is no longer open to question that **the general government, unlike the states**, *Hammer v. Dagenhart*, [247 U.S.](#)  
34 [251, 275](#), 38 S.Ct. 529, 3 A.L.R. 649, *Ann.Cas.1918E 724*, **possesses no inherent power in respect of the internal**  
35 **affairs of the states; and emphatically not with regard to legislation.**”  
36 [*Carter v. Carter Coal Co.*, [298 U.S. 238](#), 56 S.Ct. 855 (1936)]

37 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_Admit \_\_\_Deny

38 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
39



1 21. Admit that those who use Social Security Numbers are presumed to be statutory “U.S. citizens” as defined in 8 U.S.C.  
2 §1401 or resident aliens as defined in 26 U.S.C. §7701(b)(1)(A).

3 [26 C.F.R. § 301.6109-1\(g\)\(1\)\(i\)](#)

4 (g) Special rules for taxpayer identifying numbers issued to foreign persons—  
5 (1) General rule—

6 (i) Social security number.

7 **A social security number is generally identified in the records and database of the Internal Revenue Service**  
8 **as a number belonging to a U.S. citizen or resident alien individual.** A person may establish a different status  
9 for the number by providing proof of foreign status with the Internal Revenue Service under such procedures as  
10 the Internal Revenue Service shall prescribe, including the use of a form as the Internal Revenue Service may  
11 specify. Upon accepting an individual as a nonresident alien individual, the Internal Revenue Service will assign  
12 this status to the individual's social security number.

13 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

14 CLARIFICATION: \_\_\_\_\_  
15

16 22. Admit that applicant has stated under penalty of perjury that he is NOT neither a statutory “U.S. citizen” as defined in [8](#)  
17 [U.S.C. §1401](#) nor a “lawful permanent resident”.

18 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

19 23. Admit that applicant has provided to you evidence that he is a “national” as defined in [8 U.S.C. §1101](#)(a)(21) but not a  
20 statutory “national and citizen of the United States” under 8 U.S.C. §1401.

21 *“...the only means by which an American can lawfully leave the country or return to it - absent a Presidentially*  
22 *granted exception - is with a passport... As a travel control document, **a passport is both proof of identity and***  
23 ***proof of allegiance to the United States.** Even under a travel control statute, however, a passport remains in a*  
24 *sense a document by which the Government vouches for the bearer and for his conduct. ”*  
25 *[Haig vs Agee, [453 U.S. 280](#) (1981)]*

26 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

27 24. Admit that those who either never applied for Social Security or whose application was made by others who they never  
28 authorized cannot be obligated to participate and that any number that might have been assigned under such circumstance  
29 is illegally obtained and invalid because issued without consent.

30 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

31 25. Admit that it is a federal crime to compel the use or disclosure of Social Security Numbers.

32 *TITLE 42 - THE PUBLIC HEALTH AND WELFARE*  
33 *CHAPTER 7 - SOCIAL SECURITY*  
34 *SUBCHAPTER II - FEDERAL OLD-AGE, SURVIVORS, AND DISABILITY INSURANCE BENEFITS*  
35 [Sec. 408. Penalties](#)

36 (a) In general  
37 Whoever -...

38 (8) discloses, uses, or compels the disclosure of the social security number of any person in violation of the laws  
39 of the United States; shall be guilty of a felony and upon conviction thereof shall be fined under title 18 or  
40 imprisoned for not more than five years, or both.

41 YOUR ANSWER: \_\_\_ Admit \_\_\_ Deny

42 **Affirmation:**

1 I declare under penalty of perjury as required under [26 U.S.C. §6065](#) that the answers provided by me to the foregoing  
2 questions are true, correct, and complete to the best of my knowledge and ability, so help me God. I also declare that these  
3 answers are completely consistent with each other and with my understanding of both the Constitution of the United States,  
4 Internal Revenue Code, Treasury Regulations, the Internal Revenue Manual, and the rulings of the Supreme Court but not  
5 necessarily lower federal courts.

6 Name (print): \_\_\_\_\_

7 Signature: \_\_\_\_\_

8 Date: \_\_\_\_\_

9 Witness name (print): \_\_\_\_\_

10 Witness Signature: \_\_\_\_\_

11 Witness Date: \_\_\_\_\_

## 12 **17 Resources for Further Study and Rebuttal**

13 If you were unable to find your specific questions or concerns answered, thousands of pages of additional resources are  
14 available that back up everything in this pamphlet below:

- 15 1. *Why It Is Illegal for Me to Request or Use a Taxpayer Identification Number*, Form #04.205-short version of this form  
16 for use as an attachment to tax forms.  
17 <https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/2-Withholding/WhyTINIlegal.pdf>
- 18 2. *Resignation of Compelled Social Security Trustee*, Form #06.002. Provides a method to withdraw an illegal social  
19 security application. The document also refers to this document for proof that they are not eligible for social security  
20 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 21 3. *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #05.012  
22 <https://sedm.org/Forms/05-MemLaw/AboutSSNsAndTINs.pdf>
- 23 4. *About SSNs and TINs on Government Forms and Correspondence*, Form #07.004  
24 <https://sedm.org/Forms/04-Tax/1-Procedure/AboutSSNs/AboutSSNs.htm>
- 25 5. *Socialism: The New American Civil Religion*, Form #05.016-detail on socialism, which Social Security implements  
26 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 27 6. *Social Security Policy Manual*, Form #06.013- Manual which teaches how to live without a Social Security Number.  
28 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 29 7. *Social Security: Mark of the Beast*, Form #11.407. Describes why Social Security violates the Bible.  
30 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/SocialSecurity/TOC.htm>
- 31 8. *Great IRS Hoax*, Form #11.302- Free book which documents why the federal income tax laws are violated by the IRS  
32 and why the average American is not subject to the I.R.C.  
33 <http://famguardian.org/Publications/GreatIRSHoax/GreatIRSHoax.htm>
- 34 9. *Government Instituted Slavery Using Franchises*, Form #05.030. Shows how unconstitutionally administered federal  
35 franchises such as Social Security are used to destroy constitutional rights and break down the separation of powers  
36 between the state and federal government.  
37 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 38 10. *Federal Enforcement Authority in States of the Union*, Form #05.032. Proves that the federal government has no ability  
39 to legislate within a state of the Union.  
40 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 41 11. *Challenge to Income Tax Enforcement Authority Within Constitutional States of the Union*, Form #05.052  
42 <http://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 43 12. *Comment Upon the Voluntary Nature of Social Security*, Attorney Larry Becraft  
44 <http://fly.hiwaay.net/~becraft/ssn.html>
- 45 13. *Property and Privacy Protection Page*, Section 7: Numerical Identification and Automated Tracking, Family Guardian  
46 Fellowship  
47 [https://famguardian.org/Subjects/PropertyPrivacy/PropertyPrivacy.htm#NUMERICAL\\_IDENTIFICATION\\_AND\\_A  
48 UTOMATED\\_TRACKING:](https://famguardian.org/Subjects/PropertyPrivacy/PropertyPrivacy.htm#NUMERICAL_IDENTIFICATION_AND_AUTOMATED_TRACKING)

- 1 14. [42 U.S.C. Chapter 7: Social Security](https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/42/chapter-7)-U.S. code version of Social Security
- 2 <https://www.law.cornell.edu/uscode/text/42/chapter-7>
- 3 15. [Social Security Website](http://ssa.gov)- Website of Social Security Administration
- 4 <http://ssa.gov>
- 5 16. [Social Security Legislative History](http://www.ssa.gov/history/law.html)
- 6 <http://www.ssa.gov/history/law.html>
- 7 17. [Social Security Act of 1935](http://www.ssa.gov/history/35actinx.html)
- 8 <http://www.ssa.gov/history/35actinx.html>
- 9 18. [Social Security Act](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.037
- 10 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 11 19. [Social Security Program Operations Manual System \(POMS\)](https://secure.ssa.gov/apps10/)
- 12 <https://secure.ssa.gov/apps10/>
- 13 20. [Your Rights Regarding Social Security Numbers](http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/ChallJurisdiction/YourRightsAndSSNs.htm), Family Guardian Fellowship- Article which describe your rights
- 14 relating to the use and disclosure of Social Security Numbers
- 15 <http://famguardian.org/Subjects/Taxes/ChallJurisdiction/YourRightsAndSSNs.htm>
- 16 21. [Social Security Handbook](http://www.ssa.gov/OP_Home/handbook/ssa-hbk.htm), Social Security Administration
- 17 [http://www.ssa.gov/OP\\_Home/handbook/ssa-hbk.htm](http://www.ssa.gov/OP_Home/handbook/ssa-hbk.htm)
- 18 22. [Social Security Training](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.035
- 19 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>
- 20 23. [Social Security Training Audio](https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm), Form #06.036
- 21 <https://sedm.org/Forms/FormIndex.htm>